

**ANCESTRY**  
**and**  
**DESCENDANTS**  
**of**  
**AMAZIAH HALL and BETSEY BALDWIN**

Compiled by

**EDITH BARTLETT SUMNER**

960 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles 6, California

**1954**

Lithoprinted from Author's Typescript,  
By American Offset Printers, Los Angeles, Calif.



## FOREWORD

The Ancestry and Descendants of Samuel Bartlett and Lucy Jenkins, published in 1951, set forth the first half of the lineage of Henry<sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett (1856-1920). This present work constitutes the second half. Consequently, only an outline of this Bartlett family is included here for the sake of clarity of reference.

The Bartlett-Jenkins Ancestry consisted principally of Plymouth Colony families and contained several lines to the Mayflower. This Baldwin-Hall Ancestry consists primarily of Connecticut families, although a few from Rhode Island are included. It contains no Mayflower lines but does include a number of important families. These have been traced back to ancient English lines; for example, the Bruen family is given in detail to 1209, with full documentation. Several of Governor William Leete's royal lines are also given.

Two articles of general interest have been placed after the lineages—there is a sketch of the town of Guilford, in or near which many of these families settled; also informative selections from the voluminous manuscript left by Hannah Hall Bartlett (1817-1906).

The illustrations include properly authenticized coats-of-arms for eleven families; also reproductions of two statements in Hannah Hall Bartlett's own hand-writing, which are of value to descendants for proof of lineage.

Abbreviations are obvious: b., born; m., married; d., died; dau., daughter; c before a year (c1847), circa, about.

Baldwin or Hall ancestors occurring in other families are in capitals (upper case).

DATES. The calendar correction by Gregory XIII in 1582 was immediately adopted by all Catholic countries, but not by England or her colonies until 1752. Before then the new year began on March 25, causing the confusing double-dating, as January 14, 1722/3. After 1752 this became January 14, 1723, "new style." In this compilation the double dates have been given when possible.







Family sketches, continued:

Smith, George,	-	-	-	-	-	-	188
Smith, Henry,	-	-	-	-	-	-	190
Stent,	-	-	-	-	-	-	192
Taintor,	-	-	-	-	-	-	195
Tripp,	-	-	-	-	-	-	199
Tyler,	-	-	-	-	-	-	202
Wardwell, Wardell, Woddell,	-	-	-	-	-	-	205
Whitehead,	-	-	-	-	-	-	210
Wilkinson,	-	-	-	-	-	-	214
Guilford, sketch of,	-	-	-	-	-	-	216
Grandma's Story,	-	-	-	-	-	-	218

ILLUSTRATIONS

Chart, ancestry of Betsey Baldwin,	before page	1
Chart, ancestry of Amaziah Hall,	before page	1
Coats-of-Arms:		

Baldwin,	-	-	-	-	-	-	3
Bowers,	-	-	-	-	-	-	27
Bruen,	-	-	-	-	-	-	35
Chittenden,	-	-	-	-	-	-	51
Gregson,	-	-	-	-	-	-	75
Lawton,	-	-	-	-	-	-	120
Leete,	-	-	-	-	-	-	126
Sheafe,	-	-	-	-	-	-	161
Sherman,	-	-	-	-	-	-	173
Shute,	-	-	-	-	-	-	185
Wardwell,	-	-	-	-	-	-	205

Reproduction of Hannah Hall Bartlett's letter accompanying gift of pewter plate, with ac- count of Eber Hall's return from Valley Forge,	facing page	14
Reproduction of second page of Hannah Hall Bartlett's letter to granddaughter Adaline Bartlett Sinsabaugh, with information necessary for her D.A.R. application,	facing page	92

.Zach <sup>5</sup> Baldwin	.James <sup>4</sup> Baldwin	.John <sup>3</sup> Baldwin	.George <sup>2</sup> Baldwin	.John <sup>1</sup> Baldwin	John Baldwin
				.Mary <sup>1</sup> Bruen	John Bruen
			.Deborah <sup>4</sup> Rose	.John <sup>3</sup> Rose	John <sup>2</sup> (Robt.) Rose
		.Hannah <sup>4</sup> Tyler	.Peter <sup>3</sup> Tyler	.Phoebe <sup>2</sup> Ives	Wm <sup>1</sup> & Hannah Ives
				.Roger <sup>2</sup> Tyler	Roger <sup>1</sup> Tyler
				.Ann	
			.Hannah <sup>2</sup> Whitehd	.John <sup>1</sup> Whitehead	— & Eliz.Alcock
	.Desire <sup>5</sup> Parmelee	.Tim. <sup>4</sup> Parmelee	.Joshua <sup>2</sup> Parmelee	.Martha <sup>2</sup> Bradfld	LeslielBradfield
				.John <sup>2</sup> Parmelee	.John <sup>1</sup> Parmelee
				.Hannah	.Hannah
			.Alice <sup>3</sup> Edwards	.Thomas <sup>2</sup> Edwards	.William <sup>1</sup> Edwards
		.Desire <sup>2</sup> Barnes		.Abigail	.Ann
			.John <sup>1</sup> Barnes		
			.Dorothy <sup>3</sup> Stent	.Eleazer <sup>2</sup> Stent	.Eleazer <sup>1</sup> Stent
					.(Elizabeth?)
				.Eliz. <sup>2</sup> Butler	John&Dinah Butler
.Hannah <sup>5</sup> Rogers	.Samuel <sup>4</sup> Rogers	.John <sup>3</sup> Rogers	.Noah <sup>2</sup> Rogers	.William <sup>1</sup> Rogers	Thomas Rogers
				.Anne Hall	
			.Eliz. <sup>3</sup> Taintor	.Mich <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Taintor	Charles <sup>1</sup> Taintor
				.Elizabeth <sup>2</sup> Rose	Robt.&MargeryRose
		.Lydia <sup>3</sup> Frisbie	.John <sup>2</sup> Frisbie	Edwd. <sup>1</sup> & Hannah	Frisbie
			.Ruth <sup>3</sup> Bowers	.John <sup>2</sup> Bowers	.George <sup>1</sup> Bowers
					.Barbara <sup>1</sup> Smyth
	.Hannah <sup>5</sup> Harrison	.Nathl. <sup>4</sup> Harrison	.Nathl. <sup>3</sup> Harrison	.Rebecca <sup>2</sup> Gregson	Thos.&JaneGregson
				.Thos. <sup>2</sup> Harrison	Richard <sup>1</sup> Harrison
				.MrsDorothyThompson	
			.Hannah <sup>2</sup> Frisbie	.Edward <sup>1</sup> Frisbie	
				.Hannah	
		.Thankful <sup>2</sup> Wil- kinson	.Edward <sup>1</sup> Wilkinson		
			.Rebecca <sup>2</sup> Smith	Henry & Anne Smith	

.Eber <sup>6</sup> Hall	.Eber <sup>5</sup> Hall	.Hiland <sup>4</sup> Hall	.Thomas <sup>3</sup> Hall	.Samuel <sup>2</sup> Hall	John <sup>1</sup> & Esther Hall
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Elizabeth <sup>2</sup> Cook	Thomas <sup>1</sup> & Eliz. Cook
.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>2</sup> Hiland	.Georgel Hiland	
.....	.....	.Rachel <sup>4</sup> Bishop	.Daniel <sup>3</sup> Bishop	.Hannah <sup>2</sup> Crut'den	Abr <sup>1</sup> & Mary Cruttenden
.....	.....	.....	.....	.John <sup>2</sup> Bishop	John & Ann Bishop
.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>3</sup> Hall	.Susanna <sup>2</sup> Goldam	Henry <sup>1</sup> & Susanna Goldam
.....	.....	.....	.....	.John <sup>2</sup> Hall	William <sup>1</sup> Hall
.....	.Mary <sup>4</sup> Shelly	.John <sup>3</sup> Shelly	.Shubael <sup>2</sup> Shelly	.Eliz. <sup>2</sup> Smith	George <sup>1</sup> Smith
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Robert <sup>1</sup> Shelly	
.....	.....	.Jerusha <sup>4</sup> Leete	.Mrs Mary Evarts	.Susanna (Dimock?)	Thomas Dimock?
.....	.....	.....	.Joshua <sup>3</sup> Leete	.Gov. Wm. <sup>1</sup> Leete	John Leete
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Anne <sup>1</sup> Payne	Rev. John Payne
.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>3</sup> Munger	.John <sup>2</sup> Munger	.Nicholas <sup>1</sup> Munger
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.Sarah <sup>2</sup> (Andrew <sup>1</sup> ) Hull
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>3</sup> Evarts	.James <sup>2</sup> (John <sup>1</sup> ) Evarts
.Abigail <sup>5</sup> Kimberly	.Abr. <sup>4</sup> Kimberly	.Nathl <sup>3</sup> Kimberly	.Nathl <sup>2</sup> Kimberly	.Thomas <sup>1</sup> Kimberly	.Lydia <sup>2</sup> (Rich <sup>1</sup> ) Goodrich
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Alice Awood	.Abraham Kimberly
.....	.....	.....	.Mary (Miriam)	.....	.Katherine Howe
.....	.....	.Hannah <sup>2</sup> Downs	.John <sup>1</sup> & Mary Downs	.....	
.....	.Mary <sup>4</sup> Sherman	.Benj. <sup>3</sup> Sherman	.Benj. <sup>3</sup> Sherman	.Philip <sup>1</sup> Shearman	Samuel Shearman
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Sarah <sup>1</sup> Odding	
.....	.....	.....	.Hannah <sup>2</sup> Mowry	.Roger <sup>1</sup> Mowry	
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>2</sup> Johnson	Capt. John <sup>1</sup> Johnson
.....	.....	.Mary <sup>3</sup> Lawton	.Robert <sup>2</sup> Lawton	.George <sup>1</sup> Lawton	George Lawton
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Eliz. <sup>2</sup> Hazard	Thomas <sup>1</sup> & Martha Hazard
.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>3</sup> Wodell	.Gershom <sup>2</sup> Wodell	William & Mary Wardell
.....	.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>2</sup> Tripp	.John <sup>1</sup> Tripp
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.Mary <sup>2</sup> (Anthony <sup>1</sup> ) Paine

## ALCOCK

Children of ——— ALCOCK, probably of Northamptonshire, Warwickshire, or Leicestershire, England:

- 1 George<sup>1</sup>, c1604. D., 1640. M.1, c1625, [Anne?] (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Hooker, of Marshfield, co. Leicester, a sister of Rev. Thomas<sup>1</sup> Hooker, M.A., founder of Hartford, Conn. She d., 1630; 1 son. M.2, c1635, Eng., Elizabeth ———; 1 son. She m.2, 1641, Henry Dingham of Watertown, Mass.
- 2 Thomas<sup>1</sup>, c1609. D., Dorchester, Mass., 1657. Wife Mary; d. bef. 1639; 3 daus. [Dau. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> b. Dedham, Mass., 1638, m.1, 5-6-1656, Joseph Soper, Mariner (d., c1683); 8 chil.; m.2, c1684, a Mr Helman. Mrs Elizabeth Soper, was ancestor of FLORA<sup>8</sup> REBECCA BLAKE, who m. 1879, HENRY<sup>6</sup> BAKER BARTLETT.] Thomas m.2, 1639, Margery ———; 6 chil. Margery m.2, as 2d wife, John Benham (d., New Haven, Conn., 1661). Thomas Alcock came in Winthrop Fleet, 1630; joined Boston church, 1631; freeman, 1635; signed Dedham Covenant, 1636. He instituted suit for the WHITEHEAD boys in 1647. (See ELIZABETH, below.)

3 ELIZABETH ALCOCK was born in England, and no doubt died there. She married a Mr Whitehead, and was living, apparently a widow, at Leamington Priors, Warwickshire, Eng., on March 10, 1647, when she wrote her brother Thomas Alcock for word of her two young sons, who had been sent over to their uncle George Alcock in care of Francis Hall, but who instead kept them in Connecticut. Leamington Priors is three miles east of the market town of Warwick, and ninety miles northwest of London. See WHITEHEAD.

From Thomas Aspinwall's Notarial Records:

m<sup>r</sup> Thomas Alcocke, Loueing and kind brother my love remembered unto you & my sister & on yo<sup>r</sup> children, hoping in God that you are in good health as I and my children are at this present time, now praised be the Lord for it.

Brother the cause of my writings to you is this, I heard not from you a greate while until m<sup>r</sup> RICHARD Wright brought me newes that you were well, but he could tell me nothing, concerning my children w<sup>ch</sup> is a great grieffe unto mee. The parting from them was a great grieffe unto mee w<sup>ch</sup> brought me neare unto death but the Lord in mercie raised me up againe,

blessed be the Lord for his mercie unto mee. But since M<sup>r</sup> Wright came [went] over & can tell me no newes from them, w<sup>ch</sup> is a great griefe unto mee, & I am afraid that they are not well because it pleased God to take away my Brother [George] out of this world before they were able to help themselves. w<sup>ch</sup> makes mee the more fearefulle that they be not so looked unto as if it had pleased Almighty God that hee had lived for then he would have beene a father to them by his p<sup>m</sup>ise to mee. Yet if they be w<sup>th</sup> any of his friends I hope they will use them well for his sake.

Brother my love remembered unto M<sup>rs</sup> Alcocke & her children, hoping in God that they are in good health, the Lord revive his mercie unto them. And Brother my earnest desire is that you would be pleased to doe so much for mee as to send mee a lettre from you of them, & who they be w<sup>th</sup>, & what trade they be. I should be very glad to see you or them if it might please God that it might be soe; if not, I must be content as well as God will give mee leave. The Lord in mercie to blesse us all & give us all grace to serve him as we ought to doe.

And so I rest yo<sup>r</sup> loveinge sister

ELIZABETH WHITEHEAD

of Lemington priors. Anno D<sup>ni</sup> 1647 Dated the 10 day of March

M<sup>r</sup> Francis Hall had my children over w<sup>th</sup> him, he did live in Buckingtun parish where my Uncle Darbie lives, before he came [went] over, but I doe not know whereabout he is planted, whether neere unto you or far of. He sent a lettre or two unto his father since he came [went] over, but nothing of my children, w<sup>ch</sup> makes the more doubtfull of them.

. . . . .

This is a true copie of such a lettre presented to mee by Thomas Alcock aforesaid. 25 (8) 1647 w<sup>ch</sup> Thomas Alcock constituted John Thompson his Attorney to aske demand recover & receive of Francis Hall of New haven the two sonnes of the said Elizabeth, to witt JOHN WHITEHEAD & Thomas Whithead & them hither to send unto him theire uncle to be disposed of, & to sue implead & psecute the s<sup>d</sup> Francis Hall for detaining them contrary to the trust reposed in him, & to recover just damages. Allowing what he shall do therein.

Banks: Winthrop Fleet.

New England Register, 2:104 (George Alcock's will); 55:180; 97:10.

Boston Record Society, 32:101 (Aspinwall's records.)

## BALDWIN



**ARMS:** Argent, a chevron, ermines, between three oak leaves, clipped, acorned, proper.

**CREST:** A squirrel sejant, or.

These are seen on the tombstones of the Baldwins of Aston Clinton.

## BALDWIN

The best account of the English Baldwins is that of Col. Joseph L. Chester in New England Register, 28:160-169, authorities being church records, tax lists, wills and other probate records, visitations, etc. He corrects the Baldwin article in Volume 26. However, the data on Sir John Baldwin, below, is from Dictionary of American Biography, page 957.

The earliest Baldwin will found by Col. Chester was that of John Baldwyn, dated June 2, proved July 21, 1469, by his relict Edith. He bequeathed his property in Buckinghamshire to his brother William (unidentified). This John was a member of Gray's Inn (therefore of the legal profession), and was buried in the church of the Grey Friar's in London. The earliest Baldwin will recorded in Buckinghamshire is that of Thomas Baldwyn (son of Robert), which mentions his children John and Agnes. This will is dated 1522.

- - - - -

SIR JOHN BALDWIN of Buckinghamshire, died Oct. 24, 1545. Inquest of his estate was held at Aylesbury, Dec. 22, 1545.

"He was a member of the Inner Temple and appointed reader in 1516, 1524, and 1531. He twice filled the office of treasurer, 1524 and 1530. He was of Bucks in 1510 (on commission of the peace).... In 1520 he was a man of sufficient mark to be nominated on the sheriff roll, but he was not selected by the king. In 1529 he was on the commission to hear causes in chancery committed to them by Cardinal Wolsey, then lord chancellor. In 1530, on the Cardinal's fall, he was selected to hold inquisitions as to the extent of his property in Bucks. He sat in the House of Commons once, being burgess for Hendon in Wiltshire in 1529. In 1530 he was appointed attorney general for Wales and the Marches, and also of the county palatine of Chester and Flint. His patent as serjeant-at-law is dated Nov 16, 1531. According to Dugdale he and Thomas Willoughby were the first serjeants-at-law to receive the honor of knighthood. This was in 1534. In 1535 he was appointed chief justice of common pleas, and almost the first cases in which he acted in a judiciary capacity were the trials of Bishop Fisher and Sir Thomas More for treason. He also acted in the same capacity at the trials of Anne Boleyn



the same year. He seems to have lived principally at Aylesbury. He acquired the house and site of the Grey Friars and the manors of Ellesborough and Dunrich." (Dict. Am. Biog.)

Colonel Chester says he was given the Manor of Dundridge in Bucks by Henry VIII shortly after 1541, and that he died in 1545, leaving no male issue surviving. The D.N.B. article says he had a son William, who married Mary Tyringham, but died during his father's lifetime. The estate passed to his heirs, Thomas Packington, son and heir of his daughter Agnes, wife of Robert Packington, and to John Burlacy, son and heir of his daughter Petronilla. The manor then passed to Thomas Packington's son and heir, John, who in March 1577/8 alienated to Henry and Richard Baldwin, who in 1579 paid the taxes on the manor. These are considered by Colonel Chester to be father and son. (Probably HENRY<sup>II</sup> and RICHARD<sup>III</sup>.)

In 1553 two brothers, RICHARD (below) and John occupied Dundridge. This was but eight years after the death of Sir John, but what the relationship is has not been learned.

Children of Sir John Baldwin, so far as known:

- 1 Agnes. M., Robert Packington, M.P. for London; shot at Cheapside, 1536. Had son Thomas, who had a son John.
- 2 Petronilla. M., a Mr. Burlacy; had a son John.
- 3 William? D.N.B. p.957, states he was a son; died before 1545. M., Mary Tyringham.

- - - - -

RICHARD<sup>I</sup> BALDWIN, yeoman, "of Dundridge," died in 1553. His will was administered by his brother John Baldwin.\* His wife Ellen, probably a sister of John Apuke (Pooke), died in 1565 or 6. The parents of Richard and John Baldwin have not been found among the Baldwins of Buckinghamshire, but there is the possibility they were sons of the William above, especially considering the fact of numerous descendants in the legal profession.

As stated above, this Richard and his brother John were in possession of the Manor of Dundridge but eight years after the death of Sir John Baldwin, but Colonel Chester says the fact that Richard and his wife Ellen were not buried inside the church, but in the churchyard, indicates that he was not sole lord of the manor, and that he and John were at the time probably joint tenants of the heirs.

Richard's will of Jan. 6, 1552/3, names all his children. His farm in Dongrove was to go to son John, but if John died

\* John Baldwin's family is given in New England Register Vol. 38:160.

before age 23, to go to HENRY. "To son Richard my tenth in Cholesbury and rents belonging thereto when 23; to Ellynn my wife and HENRY, the rents of said houses and lands towards bringing up my children. to HENRY ten silver spoons and a maser." The residue to Ellyn and HENRY equally, and they to be executors; overseers to be "my brothers John Baldwin and John Apuke. He also mentioned his brother's son, Hughe.

Ellyn's will, probated 1565-66, bequeathed to the mother church of Lincoln, to the poor of Aston Clynton and Cholesbury, to cousin [nephew], George Baldwin of the Hale, and he to guide daughters Cicilye and Lettys in their marriage, to "other daughters," Richard and Sylvester, "children of my son HENRY BALDWIN," son John to be executor and residuary legatee; overseer HENRY BALDWIN. She signed herself "Elyn Baldwin...of Donrich in the parish of Aston Clinton,Bucks,widow."

Children of Richard and Ellyn:

- + 1 HENRY<sup>11</sup>, probably eldest son. Over 23 in 1553. Below.
- 2 2 John, under 23 in 1553. Executor of mother's will, 1565-1566. Overseer of brother HENRY's will, 1600.
- 3 Richard. By father's will, 1553, to have tenements and lands in Cholesbury when 23. Not mentioned in mother's will, 1565-6.
- 4 Alys. Unm. in 1553. Not named in mother's will, unless one of the "other daughters."
- 5 Agnes, under 19 in 1553. D.1567. M.1566, William Grange (d. 1582).
- 6 Cicely, under 19 in 1553. Unm. in 1565-6.
- 7 Lettice, under 19 in 1553. Unm. in 1565-6. Res: Tring, Bucks, 1606. M. by 1600, a Mr. Foster.

HENRY<sup>II</sup> BALDWIN was probably the eldest son, as he was executor of his father's will of 1553 and over twenty-three. He was the father of two sons in 1565. He was buried in the church at Aston Clinton, Bucks, on June 1, 1602, and his wife Alice was buried there on Nov. 23, 1626.

The fact that they were buried inside the church indicates that Henry was the sole lord of the manor at the time. He was the first owner of Dundridge in March, 1577/8.

Henry's will of Jan. 2, 1600 bequeathed to his wife and all his children except Jane and Mary. These daughters were married and had undoubtedly received their portions. In her will of 1622 Alice directed that she be buried in the church near her husband Henry Baldwin. She bequeathed to all the children except Agnes (who had probably received her portion on marriage), naming every living child and grandchild, even naming the five children of JOHN<sup>III</sup>. The will states that she and son Richard occupied the manor of Dundridge. Richard

and JOHN were to be executors, but when the will was proved in 1626, Richard was the only executor.

Children of Henry and Alice:

- 1 Richard<sup>III</sup>, eldest son. Yeoman. Liv. 1565-66; executor of father's will, 1602; inherited estate of Dundridge. Brother Robert's executor, 1606, and of mother's 1626. Bur. 1636. Will, 1633, left est. to brother Sylvester's eldest son Henry. M. 1592, Christina Tuckfield (will 1641); no children.
- 2 Sylvester. Liv. 1553; d. bef. 1633. M. 1590, Jane Wells; 8 chil. Sons Richard and Sylvester went to N.E. in 1638. Sylvester, Jr., d. at sea. Nuncupative will witnessed by JOHN BALDWIN. Children remained in N.E. (Baldwin arms were granted to Sylvester, Sr.'s grandson Edward.)
- + 3 JOHN. Alive in 1600; over 23 in 1622. See below.
- 4 Robert. D. 1606. Wife Joan. Dau. Ann (d. 1661) m. by 1633 Alexander Bryant, atty., etc. (bp. Aylesbury, 9-9-1602); had son Richard Bryant in N.E.
- 5 Jane. D. by 1622. M. by 1600, James Bonus (d. by 1622); 7 chil.
- 6 Mary. Liv. 1632. M. 1599, Richard Salter (d. 1622+); 7 chil.
- 7 Agnes, bp. July 1579. D. by 1622. M. by Jan. 1600, Henry Stonehill (liv. 1622); 3 chil.

JOHN<sup>III</sup> BALDWIN, judging by his parents' wills, was their third son. He died in Chesham, Bucks, survived by his wife, Hannah, who has not been identified. (His will, 1637.)

His father bequeathed to him in 1602, "four crofts called Stybiings, in Wendover." John and Richard were named executors of their mother's will in 1622, but only Richard served in 1626. John was named in his son Richard's will, 1634, and was left £20 in 1636 by his brother Richard, who also left £20 to his nephew JOHN BALDWIN (IV), indicating full age.

John Baldwin died intestate, and his widow Hannah administered the estate Oct. 14, 1637, the bond signed by Hannah Baldwin and "John Baldwin of Chesham, Mercer," who may well have been the JOHN<sup>IV</sup> BALDWIN, who emigrated to New England.

Children of John and Hannah:

- 1 Richard<sup>IV</sup>, b. Chesham. Unm. Will of June, proved July, 1634, named father John, and brother JOHN, also sisters' husbands, but not the sisters.
- + 2 JOHN, of age in 1633. Born by 1612. See following.
- 3 Mary ) Husbands named in brother Richard's will, 1634,
- 4 Agnes ) as Thomas Dudsbury, Thomas Ward, and Thomas
- 5 Martha ) Butcher. No further record.

- - - - -

JOHN<sup>1</sup> BALDWIN was born in Buckinghamshire, Eng., by 1612, as he is presumed of full age in 1633, the date of his uncle Richard Baldwin's will. The name of his first wife was Mary but whether he married her in England or America is unknown. She died between 1651, when the last child was born, and Aug. 15, 1652, when John married Mary Bruen. The Milford, Conn., vital records read: "John Baldwin, Sr., married [ no date ] Marie (Mary) Brewen, dau. of John, of Pequot." Another copy of the Milford records reads: "Aug. 15 \_\_\_\_." As "Mary, wife of John Baldwin, Sr." was admitted to the Milford church on April 30, 1653, the blank date must be 1652. John Bruen was a well-known English Puritan, which accounts for his mention in the marriage record, although he died in England. Pequot was the early name for New London, where Mary lived with her distinguished brother Obadiah Bruen. Mary was baptized at Tarvin, Cheshire, Eng., June 14, 1622, and died Sept. 2, 1670, in Milford, where John was buried June 21, 1681. See BRUEN.

John Baldwin was named in the wills of his grandmother, Alice Baldwin in 1622, his uncle Richard Baldwin, 1633, and his only brother Richard Baldwin in 1634. His brother Richard died unmarried and John probably inherited his estate, and that of his father, who died in 1637, before the group of Baldwins emigrated to New England. John therefore had assets to cover the expense of the voyage. These Baldwins came in the ship Martin which sailed in February 1638. John, being the eldest John Baldwin on the ship (the other Johns being young boys) was undoubtedly the John Baldwin who witnessed the nuncupative will of Sylvester Baldwin, proved in Boston, Mass., July 4, 1639. This Sylvester, his cousin, died at sea but his wife and six children settled in New England, where the wife was one of the largest landholders.

John Baldwin settled in Milford, and he was called "John Baldwin the settler" in the first list, not a "free planter" because he was not a member of the church. The fact that he and a number of others were not church members caused considerable controversy in Milford before the town was admitted to the New Haven Jurisdiction in 1643. However, it is said that although not a church member, and therefore not entitled to the franchise or to hold office, he did serve in some official capacity, which was quite unusual. On March 19, 1648, he did join the church and had four children baptized on the next Sunday, March 26, 1648. Being then in good standing, he was accepted as a freeman. His wife Mary was admitted April 30, 1653.

His homestead in Milford was situated on original lot No. 13, on the "west side of the river." He was sergeant of the military company (train band) in 1658.

John's will, May 24, 1681, bequeathed to eldest son John,

sons Josiah, Nathaniel, Joseph, GEORGE (to have "20¢ which I desire should be layd out for the following up his trade,") Obadiah, and Richard; daughters Elizabeth Porter, Abigail Baldwin, Sarah and Hannah. The heirs, Joseph, Obadiah, Sarah and Hannah, submitted the inventory to arbitration in 1691, son Richard consenting to the decision. GEORGE, though living in Branford, Conn., is not mentioned in this document.

Children of John and Mary, first wife; first four baptized in Milford church on March 26, 1648:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>, cl640. Will 1702. M.1,1663, by Gov. Robert Treat, "Hannah, dau. of Obadiah Bruen of New London."\* M., 2, bef. 1686, Ruth<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Botsford. 13 chil. by 2 wives.
- 2 Josiah, cl642-4. D. 1683. M. 1666-7, Mercy<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>?) Camp (1652-1683+); 7 chil. She was widow Lane.
- 3 Samuel, cl645. D. 1672. M., Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Gamaliel<sup>1</sup>) Phippen; no chil. She m. 3 times; 7 chil. by 3d marriage.
- 4 Nathaniel, cl648. Liv. 1681. Lieut. Cooper. M., cl675, Sarah<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, David<sup>1</sup>) Phippen (b. cl653); 7 chil. 1676 to 1693.
- 5 Elizabeth, 7-10-1649. M. bef. 1681, a Mr. Porter.
- 6 Joseph, bp. 11-9-1651. D. 1719. M., Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Elnathan<sup>1</sup>) Botsford (d. 1719+); at least 6 chil.

Children of John and Mary, second wife, b.. Milford:

- 7 Mary<sup>2</sup>, 9-7-1654\* Bp. 9-10-1654. Prob. d. yg.
- 8 Sarah, 12-25-1655. D., Wallingford, Ct., 1729. M., 1690, Samuel<sup>1</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Royce (d. 1757); 4 chil.
- 9 Abigail, 11-15-1658\* Bp. by Rev. John Davenport, New Haven, Ct., 3-27-1659, "dau. of John Baldwin, member of the church at Milford." Liv. 1681. M. 1, cl678, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Baldwin of Guilford (1655-1696); 6 chil. M. 2, cl697, John Wadhams (d. 1718); 2 chil., 1698, 1701.
- 10 Obadiah, 10-29-1660\* D. cl738. M. 1681+, Abigail<sup>2</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Baldwin (cl670-1744); 3 chil.
- 11 Hannah, 11-3- or 30-1663. D. 1691+. M. 1682, Dr. John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, Phineas<sup>1</sup>) Fiske of Wenham, Mass.; 4 sons.
- +12 GEORGE, "2th week in June 1665." See following.
- 13 Richard, 9-27-1666\* Will 1742. M. cl689, Amy<sup>2</sup> (Mr. Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Oviatt (1668-1728); 9 sons.

---

\* Taken from Barbour Collection of Connecticut Town Records, Hartford State Library, Hartford, Conn.

GEORGE<sup>2</sup> BALDWIN was undoubtedly the son born to John and Mary Baldwin in "the 2th week in June 1665," though the name of the child is not given in the Milford, Conn., records. He is known to be the son of John Baldwin, Sr., and named in his will, 1681. He married in Branford, Conn., in 1689, Deborah, daughter of Deacon John Rose of Branford, where Deborah was born on June 6, 1671. George died on Oct. 26, 1728\*, and Deborah on Dec. 14, 1754\*, both in Branford. See ROSE.

His father left him £20, "to be layd out for following up his trade," which was that of a blacksmith, a very necessary man in the colonial towns. George may have learned the trade from his brother-in-law Samuel Baldwin of Guilford. It is said that Branford, in need of a blacksmith, offered some inducements to settle there. He became a prominent and much respected citizen. He joined the church in 1693, became its deacon in 1715, and served in that capacity until his death in 1728. The house he built was still standing in 1907.

George and Deborah, also their son Israel, had bequests in the will of Deacon John Rose, Deborah's father, in 1720. On Nov. 22, 1728, widow Deborah Baldwin conveyed to her sons JOHN, Daniel and Noah, lands from her father's estate.

George Baldwin's will, probated Nov. 29, 1728, shows an estate of £1184-7-9. It names wife Deborah (to have a third) JOHN (executor, to have housing, cornmill and lands in Branford), Israel (to have land at Sibbe's Hill, Branford), Daniel, Noah, and six daughters. (Guilford Probate, 2:87,289.)

Children of George and Deborah, born in Branford:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>3</sup>, 1-3-1691\* See following.
- 2 Phoebe, 11-7-1692\* D.1760. M.1713, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Bartholomew (1677-1749); 8 chil.
- 3 Israel, 12-13-1694\* D.1767\* M.1718\*, Dinah<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup> JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BUTLER (b.1689\*); 11 chil. Named in wills of father, 1728, and JOHN ROSE, 1720.
- 4 Elizabeth, 9-20-1697\* D.1754\* M.1717\*, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BUTLER (1696-1770\*); had chil.
- 5 Deborah, 12-27-1699\* D.1730\* M.1723, Edward Johnson, Jr. (b.1697\*); 3 chil. He m.2,1732, Elizabeth Barnes, "of E. Hampton, L.I."; 8 chil. by 1748.
- 6 Martha, 1-13-1703\* M.,1725\*, Isaiah<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BUTLER (b.1705\*); 9 chil. by 1749.
- 7 Daniel, 7-1-1705\* D.1765\* M.1,cl730, Thankful \_\_\_\_\_ (d.1754\*); 6 chil. M.,2,1754\*, Susan<sup>4</sup> (Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Robert<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Foote (1706-1765+), widow of Joseph<sup>4</sup> (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1700-1748). (5 Harrison children.)

\* Barbour Collections, Town of Branford, Conn.

- 8 Rebecca<sup>3</sup>, 10-8-1707\* M.1734\*, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) Linsley (b.1708); 5 sons by 1750; perhaps daus.  
 9 Noah, 3-20-1710\* D. 1799\* M. 1733\*, Rebecca<sup>4</sup> (Joseph<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (b.1712\*); 6 chil.by 1749. His father left him land at Sibbe's Hill, Branford.  
 10 Zillah, bp. Jan. 1712. M.1737\*, Nathaniel Page, Jr. (b. 1710); 4 chil.

JOHN<sup>3</sup> BALDWIN was born in Branford, Conn., Jan. 13, 1691. He married there on Oct. 26, 1713, Hannah Tyler of Branford. She was the daughter of either George Tyler or his brother Peter, each of whom had a wife named Hannah, and each had a daughter Hannah born about 1692. John died in Branford in 1765, survived by Hannah, whose death is not recorded in the Branford town records. See TYLER.

In the records he is called "John Baldwin, Second, of Branford," showing that there was an older John Baldwin living there at the same time. He joined the Branford Church in 1714. His father, George Baldwin, died on Oct. 26, 1728, and on Nov. 22 of that year "Widow Deborah Baldwin" conveyed to John and two brothers, lands from her father's estate. On Nov. 29 the father's will was probated. By it John, as eldest son, became the owner of his father's property near Mill Plain, Branford. He was executor of his father's estate.

John's will, made in 1761, was probated Oct. 3, 1765.

#### Children of John and Hannah, born in Branford:

- 1 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 6-7-1714\* M. 1732\*, Deacon Edward Barker, Jr., (c1708-1763); 11 chil. by 1758.
- 2 John, 5-9-1717\* Called John Baldwin Third of Branford. M.1740\*, Abigail<sup>3</sup> (Uzall<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Wardell (b.1718\*) 6 chil., 1741 to 1756. See WARDELL FAMILY.
- 3 Abigail, 6-1-1720. M. 1739\*, Capt. William<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1707-69); 8 chil. by 1757.
- 4 Samuel, bp. 12-9-1725. M.1746\*, Hannah<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (b.1726); 6 chil. by 1760.
- 5 Sarah, 9-3-1728\* M.1747\*, Jonathan<sup>5</sup> (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1727\*-1790); 5 chil. by 1765.
- + 6 JAMES, 6-20-1730 (Baldwin Genealogy). Bp. 7-12-1730. See following.

JAMES<sup>4</sup> BALDWIN was born in Branford, Conn., on June 20, 1730, and baptized there on July 12, 1730. He married there on May 23, 1753\*, Desire, daughter of Timothy Parmelee. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Philemon Robbins. Desire was born in Branford on Feb. 15, 1729. Her death is given in the Baldwin Genealogy Supplement as July 28, 1805, at the age of seventy-six, but in the Branford church records her death is given as occurring in 1806, "of apoplexy." They also state that James Baldwin died at the age of eighty-two of old age. Branford records give his death on Sept. 27, 1811, "age 80\*" See PARMELEE.

James was the youngest son, and received by the will of his father, dated 1761, probated 1765, a grist mill and farm in the Mill Plain District, now North Branford, perhaps the property owned by his grandfather and left to John<sup>3</sup>. Later James' brothers Nicodemus and Gamaliel shared the grist mill.

Children of James and Desire, born in Branford:

- + 1 ZACCHEUS<sup>5</sup>, 1-9-1754\* Bap. 6-6-1756. See following.
- 2 Nicodemus, 8-4-1755\* Bap. 6-6-1756. D. 1799. He gave his property to Mary Maria McCoy, who was to give his sisters one Bible each. He and his brother Gamaliel shared the gristmill, formerly owned by his father and grandfather. M.1778\*, Martha<sup>6</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (b. 1760\*); 6 chil.
- 3 Sarah, 2-5-1757\* Bap. 3-3-1757. D.1848. M.1776\*, Benjamin Tyler (son of Joseph<sup>5</sup>?) (c1755-1811); 3 daus.
- 4 Elizabeth, 9-24-1758\* D.1843. M.1783, Capt. Ammi<sup>6</sup> (Peter<sup>5</sup>, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (c1764\*-1850\*); 5 chil.
- 5 Gamaliel, 1-31-1760\* D.1825\* M.1784, Mary (dau.of Asher?) Sheldon (1766-1858); no chil. He and Nicodemus shared the grist mill.
- 6 Talitha Cumi, "dau. [1763?]\*" Tabathi Cumi, bap. 3-13-1763 (Baldwin Gen.) D. 1792, unm.
- 7 Desire, bp. 9-2-1764. M. 1,1790\*, Jared<sup>2</sup> (Isaac<sup>1</sup>)Palmer (b.1767\*); 5 chil. M.2, a Mr. Jones.
- 8 Rachel, bp. 8-31-1766. D.1825\*, unm.
- 9 Joseph, bp. 7-3-1768. D. 1838. No chil.

---

\* Barbour Collections, Town of Branford, Conn.



ZACCHEUS<sup>5</sup> BALDWIN was born in Branford, Conn., on Jan. 1, 1754, and baptized with his brother Nicodemus, June 6, 1756. He married first, Branford, Oct. 17, 1776\*, Sarah Bradfield, who died there on May 29, 1784\*. He married second, Feb. 10, 1785, Hannah, widow of Asher Sheldon, who had died in 1780. There was a son Jeremiah Sheldon by her first marriage. Hannah was born in Branford on Oct. 15, 1752\*, the daughter of Samuel Rogers. She died in Branford, Aug. 9, 1820, and Zacccheus married third, Nov. 12, 1821\*, Mrs Welthian Jones. He died in Branford on May 23, 1831. See ROGERS.

Records of the Branford church show that he was elected deacon on Dec. 3, 1795, "with great unanimity." Town records show that he served as a selectman in 1799.

He was a private in Capt. Abraham Foote's Co., Col. Andrew Ward's Regt. of Connecticut Militia, in the Revolution. This regiment was raised, May 14, 1776, for one year. They joined Washington at New York, participated in the battle of Trenton on Christmas Day, 1776, and the battle of Princeton, Jan. 3, 1777; encamped with Washington at Morristown, N. J., until May 1777, and of course were with Washington at Valley Forge. This corresponds with the account to his daughter, Betsey, preserved in manuscripts of his granddaughter Hannah (Hall) Bartlett, now in the possession of this compiler.

A letter written by Hannah to her niece Adeline Bartlett Sinsabaugh in April, 1900, is also interesting: "Your great grandfather Hall married Betsey Baldwin, the daughter of Zacccheus Baldwin and Hannah Sheldon, nee Rodgers. The records of your great great grandfather Baldwin were burned with his household goods, which were stored with his son Timothy, and all were lost. But the record of his enlistment ought to be found in the town records of Branford, New Haven County, Conn., where he was born, married, enlisted, died, and was buried. He, Zacccheus Baldwin, was one of the first company to enlist from Branford, served his time, came home, took care of his family until the latter part of the war, when he was drafted. Do not know for how long, but do know that he spent the terrible winter in Valley Forge, where our Patriots suffered such hardships of hunger and cold. In a previous letter I wrote of the particulars of his home-coming, with 12 others, & his heroism in saving a fellow soldier & neighbor."

The following was written by Hannah to accompany a pewter plate given to her grandson Bryant<sup>7</sup> Chadeayne Bartlett: "Niantic, Ct., Dec. first 1906. My ancestors as far back as can be traced were New England patriots. My two grandfathers were both in the first regiments to fight for independence of their country. My Mother's father [Zacccheus Baldwin] was one of the 12 men from Valley Forge who were tracked on the snow

---

\* Barbour Collections, Town of Branford, Conn.

by the blood on their feet from worn out shoes.

They had to travel by night in by-ways through woods for fear of the Tories who were on the lookout for the Patriots, to deliver them to the English to fight against their own country. When the 12 men got near home, one of the party, named Chidsey, gave out entirely. He told his companions to leave him and go home, for they could reach it that night. But my grandfather would not leave him, he being a very strong man, and the lame one a neighbor. He took him on his back, carried him till he found a barn some ways from any house or road, in a field; carried the man there in hopes to find hay to crawl into and get warm. But not a spear was to be found, but there was a bin of grain, which was better. Grandfather dug a hole in that, put his man in it, got in himself, ate of the grain for their supper and breakfast, and got home the next day. The lame man never recovered from his hurt, but both he and Grandfather were alive in 1830. I saw him often walking on the street, pleasant days, with a staff. But my Grandfather was in good health, as strait as an arrow, with a thick head of hair, very white.

I enclose this puter plate that was bought before the Revolution. Made in Germany, for the colonies were not allowed to manufacture any goods in this country till after the Revolution, and this old puter plate was used to dine on when my grandparents were first married. This is the last old puter plate left of the dozen of those melted up for bullets when short of ammunition.

I got the plate from my uncle's family - they used it to keep butter on down cellar, as the butter kept better than on earthen plates. In those early days ice was not used. I was brought up in a new country and never even heard of a refrigerator until long after I was married. Never saw a match, either. You will not be surprised very greatly when I tell you I was born before coal was discovered or oil either. Why, I remember ladies used to bring little foot stoves to church to put their feet on to keep warm - no carpets on floor or cushions on the seats. I am, or will be, 90 years the tenth April, 1907. So who reads this will see the United States have made great strides in 90 years."

HANNAH CELINA HALL BARTLETT

Children of Zaccheus and Sarah, born in Branford:

- 1 Samuel<sup>16</sup>, 8-28-1777\* D 1840. M. 1799\*, Flora<sup>2</sup> (Abell<sup>1</sup>)  
Woodruff (b. Farmington, 1780; d. 1862); 13 chil. Res:  
Cincinnati, O.
- 2 Lucinda, 7-22-1779\* D. 1807\*, unm.

---

\* Barbour Collections, Town of Branford, Conn.





## Children of Zaccheus and Hannah, second wife:

- 3 Timothy<sup>6</sup>, bp. Branford, 12-31-1796. D. Branford, 10-15-1872. M. 1819\*, Jerusha<sup>7</sup> (Philemon<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, PETER<sup>3</sup>, ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (1787\*-1864); 4 chil.
- 4 Ammi, 8-24-1788\* Bp. 10-12-1788. D. Branford, 1857. M. 1810\*, Mercy<sup>5</sup> (Silas<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1793\*-1866); 5 chil. See HALL, page 90.
- 5 Infant, d. 1790.
- + 6 BETSEY, 2-8-1795\* Bp. 3-10-1795. See below.

BETSEY<sup>6</sup> BALDWIN was born in Branford, Conn., Feb. 8, 1795, and baptized in the Branford church (of which her father was deacon) on March 10, 1795. She married there, Feb. 1, 1815, Amaziah, son of Eber Hall of North Guilford, Conn., where Amaziah was born on Nov. 4, 1791. Betsey died in Branford, July 25, 1856, and Amaziah died in Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 17, 1872. See HALL.

The young couple went to Wayne County, Pa., then Luzerne County, in 1815, preceded by but one family, the Hoadlys, who had built a two-story house of logs. Here Amaziah and Betsey lived until their daughter Hannah Celina was born, in 1817. This compiler, a granddaughter of Hannah, has the voluminous manuscripts which Hannah wrote when over seventy, but in full possession of her memory. There are many stories, both her recollections and her mother's, of Pennsylvania and Connecticut. Other treasured possessions are a sampler made by Betsey when twelve years old, and a little note written to her mother, Hannah (Rogers) Baldwin, enclosing a tiny silken lock of flaxen hair, "to show how it has altered since she was born."

Betsey <sup>6</sup> Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah <sup>7</sup> Hall
Hannah <sup>8</sup> Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry <sup>5</sup> Boyd Bartlett
Henry <sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett	m. 1879, Flora <sup>8</sup> Rebecca Blake

## Authorities:

- C. C. Baldwin: Baldwin Genealogy and Supplement.  
 Bullard Genealogy, 35.  
 Col. Joseph L. Chester, D.C.L., LL.D, New England Register, 38:160-9 (Corrects Vol. 26. Baldwin notes.)  
 American Genealogist, 8:1940.  
 Manwaring: Connecticut Probate Records. (1:83; 2:289)  
 Connecticut Military Records, 1775-1848, (Hartford, 1889)  
 Dictionary of National Biography, 957 (Sir John Baldwin)  
 Barbour Collections, Milford, Guilford and \*Branford, Ct.  
 Manuscripts of Hannah Celina (Hall) Bartlett (1817-1906)  
 Journal of American Genealogy, 33:343 - 6 (Arms)

## BARNES

The identity of John Barnes of Branford, Conn., has not been found. After combing the Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Connecticut and Long Island records (the latter carefully analyzed in New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 37, 38 and 41, the compiler is convinced that this John Barnes is a member of one of the Long Island families. William Barnes was of Southampton as early as 1644, and died there, Dec. 1, 1698. Ten children, more or less, are given him by Hedges and Howell, but there are no birth records for them, and he may have had a son John who removed to Branford, as did his sons Benjamin and Stephen. Stephen married Mary, daughter of John Linsley of Branford, and two others, Isaac and William Barnes, perhaps sons of William, married daughters of NOAH ROGERS. In 1644 Southampton joined the Colony of Connecticut, and there was much intermarriage between the towns on both sides of the Sound. There was also the teacher Charles Barnes, who is supposed to have returned to England, and certainly left children here.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> BARNES was married in Branford, Conn., on Aug. 28, 1700, to Dorothy Stent. She was born in Branford; Sept. 13, 1672, the daughter of Eleazer Stent. John died after 1710, when the last child was born, and 1712, when Dorothy settled his estate. She married second, after 1714, Thomas Carnes, as third wife, and they removed to New Jersey.\* See STENT.

Dorothy Stent joined the Branford church in 1692, and her pastor, Rev. Samuel Russell, officiated at her wedding.

John Coly of New London, the grandson of John Linsley of Branford, sold a Bare Plain farm to John Barnes, June 6, 1700, and the Barnes home stood in the middle of this farm lot. He received liberty from the town on Oct. 26, 1702, to build a Sabbath day house on the Common at Branford Center.

From Annals of Branford, Conn.: "[In] the fifth division embracing the present Stony Creek section...larger and more substantial houses were erected by the new settlers, some of whom were possessed of considerable property. This was especially true of the...Stents, Barnes, etc." And: "Standing about the Green were a number of 'Sabbath-day houses.' Numerous other such houses were there before, but John Barnes

---

\* Thomas Carnes m.1, Anna; 10 chil.; 2, 1713, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Humphreyville [widow of Thomas Mallory and Ebenezer<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) DOWNS]; 1 dau. b. 1714; 3, Dorothy (Stent) Barnes. See DOWNS.

[and others] of the northern part of town erected theirs between 1703 and 1707." See BRANFORD NOTE.

Children of John and Dorothy, born in Branford:

- 1 Mehitabel<sup>2</sup>, 8-29-1702\* (Mabel, bp. Branford, Sept. 1702.)
- 2 John, 2-17-1703/4\* Bp. April, 1704. In 1722 the court granted to Samuel<sup>3</sup> and Eleazer<sup>3</sup> Stent power to sell so much of John's land as would raise £20 to pay the surgeon who had cured him of his lameness, "provided that there be first a distribution of his deceased father's estate." No further record found.
- + 3 DESIRE, 4-22-1706\* Recorded as "J<sup>no</sup>'s." See below.
- 4 Benjamin, 4-10-1708\* Called "Benjamin 2nd." M., 12-7-1727, Hannah Abbott.
- 5 Patience, 2-13-1709/10\*

DESIRE<sup>2</sup> BARNES was born in Branford, Conn., on April 22, 1706\* She was baptized in June, 1706, recorded as "J<sup>no</sup>'s," in the Branford Church records (American Genealogist, 9:37.) She married in Branford, May 3, 1727\*, Timothy Parmelee, the ceremony performed by Rev. Samuel Russell. Timothy was born in Guilford, Conn., Aug. 20, 1695\* \*\*. Desire's death has not been found, but Timothy married, as second wife, Rachel, daughter of John Kneeland. She was born in 1705, and was the widow of Samuel Foster. Timothy died in Branford in August, 1771, and Rachel died there in 1776. See PARMELEE.

Desire-2 Barnes	m. 1727, Timothy-4 Parmelee
Desire-5 Parmelee	m. 1753, James-4 Baldwin
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Papers of New Haven Colony Historical Society, 3:249; 4:299,  
(Rev. C. C. Baldwin, Annals of Branford, Conn.)

Kneeland Genealogy.

Hedges, History of East Hampton, N.Y., 246.

Howell, First Book of Records of Southampton, N.Y., 130; 32;  
Second Book of Records, 59.

N.Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, 37:144.

New Haven, Branford and Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

New Haven and Branford, Conn., Church Records.

\* Barbour, Collections of Connecticut Towns.

\*\*Talcott, Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.

## BARTLETT

As the Bartlett line is given in detail in the Bartlett-Jenkins Ancestry (Sumner, 1951), a mere outline follows.

JOHN BARTLETT who died in Hull, Mass., in 1708 may have been the father of the following:

JOHN<sup>1</sup> BARTLETT married about 1691, Mercy, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Sylvester) Wright of Scituate, Mass., where Mercy was baptized June 10, 1666. (She had married first, Hingham, Mass., Oct. 13, 1685, Benjamin, son of William Chamberlain, Jr., and had a son Benjamin<sup>4</sup>.) Mercy died on April 29, 1740, "in her 74th year," and John on Aug. 21, 1750, both recorded in Hull, Mass. Children, born, Hull:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>, 4-19-1692. D., 1749. M., 1716, Experience<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Stubbs (b. 1692); 9 chil.
- 2 Anna, 12-4-1693. M., 1719, John Hayden (d. 1761); 7 chil.
- 3 Hannah, 8-26-1702. M. 1722, John Ranger; 3 chil. Hannah prob. m. 2, 1735, Cuthbert Engleby (d. 1754); 6 chil.
- + 4 WRIGHT, 4-7-1704. See below.
- 5 Benjamin, 3-21-1706. Perhaps m. 1, Boston, 1729, Elizabeth Larkin, and 2, 1735, Mary Ann Katon.
- 6 Nicholas, 6-5-1708.

WRIGHT<sup>2</sup> BARTLETT, born in Hull, Mass., April 7, 1704, He married, Bridgewater, Mass., July 21, 1731, Bethia, daughter of Samuel Packard. She was born in Bridgewater about 1710. Wright was drowned in Boston Harbor, March 16, 1747. Bethia died in Bridgewater on Oct. 7, 1750. Chil. b., Bridgewater:

- 1 Phillis<sup>3</sup>, bp. 6-1-1735. D., 1771. M. 1, 1753, Edward Powers; 9 chil. He m. 2, 1772, Bettie Wheatley; 2 chil.
- 2 Bethiah, 8-29-1734. Bp. with Phillis, Quincy, Mass.
- + 3 SAMUEL, 3-20-1736. Bp., Quincy, 11-7-1736. See below.
- 4 Relief, 3-10-1741. D. 1788+. M., 1761, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Hooper (1740-1782); 2 chil. M. 2, 1788, Joseph Howard.
- 5 Richard? Possible son. Perhaps m. 1763, Rebecca Holmes.
- 6 Lydia? Possible dau. D. 1801. M., 1751, Rev. Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Hinds; 11 chil.

SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> BARTLETT was born in Bridgewater, Mass., on March 20, 1736. He married there on May 12, 1757, Susanna Dunbar, born there May 31, 1739, the daughter of David Dunbar. She



died May 13, 1824, and Samuel on July 31, 1827, both buried in Pine Hill Cemetery, West Bridgewater.

- 1 Susanna<sup>4</sup>, 6-1-1758. D.1851. M.1792, as 2d wife, David<sup>4</sup> Gurney (1765-1832); 4 chil. Res: Bath, Me.
- 2 Sarah, 3-7-1760. M.1777, Isaiah<sup>5</sup> Hayward (b.1755); "had Barzillai, and moved away."
- 3 Lucy, 3-28-1762. D.1831. M.1781, Waldo<sup>5</sup> Hayward (1758-1834); 7 chil.
- 4 Job Packard, 1764. D. 1774.
- + 5 SAMUEL, 12-27-1766. See below.
- 6 Hannah, 5-6-1769. D.1805. M.1794, Simeon<sup>5</sup> Howard (d., 1856); 5 chil. He m.2,1807, Bathsheba Jackson.
- 7 Rachel, 6-8-1772. D.1862. M., as 2d wife, 1813, Barnabas<sup>5</sup> Lathrop (b.1758).(Edward<sup>4</sup>,Edward<sup>3</sup>,Samuel<sup>2</sup>,Mark<sup>1</sup>)
- 8 Keziah, 8-4-1775. D.1857. M.1798, Abiel<sup>5</sup> Howard (1760-1852); 2 chil.
- 9 David, 1-28-1778. D.1867. M.1,1796, Polly Brett Howard (1777-1812); 6 chil. M. 2, 1814, Susanna Fish (1783-1848); 3 chil.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> BARTLETT was born in Bridgewater, Mass., Dec. 27, 1766. He married, Jan. 22, 1786 (Plymouth Co. Rec.) or Feb. 5, 1786 (Job Bartlett Bible), Lucy, daughter of Edward<sup>5</sup> Jenkins. Lucy was born Dec. 30, 1766, in Scituate, Mass. Samuel died in Waymart (then Canaan), Penn., Jan. 14, 1830, and Lucy died there, no date given. (Bartlett family Bible.)

Samuel Bartlett was a Minuteman in the Revolution.

- 1 Rhoda<sup>5</sup> Keith, Bridgewater, 3-12-1787. D., Waymart, Penn., 1846. M.1820, Asa<sup>6</sup> Stanton (1793-1881); 5 chil.
- 2 Ara, Bridgewater, 5-14-1788. D.1824. M.1822, his cousin Louisa<sup>7</sup> Jenkins; 2 chil. She m.2, Jacob Davis.
- 3 Emeline C., Bridgewater, 11-22-1789. M.1814, Arunah, son of Enos Wood; 1 son.
- 4 Samuel, 2-25-1794. D.1861. M.1815, Anna Blair; 8 chil.
- 5 Lucy, 3-15-1795. D.1862. M.1813, Nathan White; 6 chil.
- 6 Bera, Cornish, N. H., 7-21-1797. D. 1803.
- 7 Lydia, 12-6-1799. D., 1859. M., 1823, Homer Grinell; no chil. Adopted dau. Adaline m. William Baker.
- 8 Arba, Cornish, N.H., 2-6-1802. D. 1803.
- 9 Luisa, 6-10-1804. D.1864. M.1821, Luther Blair; 11 chil.
- 10 Amelia, 2-11-1806. D.1880. M.,1836, Spafford Barber; 2 chil.
- +11 HENRY BOYD, Cornish, N.H., 12-17-1807. See following.
- 12 Adaline, 2-9-1809. D.1831. M.1831, John McIntosh.
- 13 Rowena, Winsted, Conn., 8-10-1815. D.,1890. M.,1837, Silas<sup>8</sup> Seeley Benedict (b.1816); 4 chil.

HENRY<sup>5</sup> BOYD BARTLETT was born in Cornish, N.H., Dec. 17, 1807. He married in Branford, Conn., Aug. 28, 1836, Hannah Celina Hall. She was born in Waymart (then Canaan), Luzerne county, Penna., April 10, 1817, the daughter of Amaziah Hall. Henry died in Ellenville, N.Y., on April 3, 1868, and Hannah died in Niantic, Conn., Dec. 2, 1906. See JOHN HALL.

- 1 John<sup>6</sup> Boyd, Branford, Ct., 12-15-1837. D., Amityville, L.I. 6-15-1913. M. 1889, Mrs Fanny [Skillman] Knight; no chil.
- 2 Adaline Miranda, Branford, 6-29-1840. D., Katonah, N.Y. 6-17-1890. M. 1862, Henry J. Sinsabaugh, Jr. (1839-99); 5 chil. Henry married again.
- 3 Homer Newton, Olive, N.Y., 12-26-1845. D., 1920, N.Y.C. M. 1868, Emma<sup>9</sup> Louise Cornell (1848-1925); 3 chil.
- 4 Ara Amaziah, Olive, N.Y., 12-10-1851. D., Calif., 1916. M. 1, 1877, Helen S. Broom; 3 chil. M. 2, Edith; 2 sons.
- 5 Henry Baker, Olive, 12-17-1856. D. 1-18-1920. M. 1, 1879, Flora<sup>8</sup> Rebecca Blake (1860-1889); 3 chil. (See Blake-Glidden Ancestry [Sumner, 1948]). M. 2, 1894, Emma<sup>7</sup> Jane Chadeayne (1867-1953); 2 sons. She m. 2, 1934, Arthur J. Willard (d. 1940).
- 6 Samuel Otis, Ellenville, N.Y., 10-17-1859. D. 1940, unm. Began this ancestry in 1918, and worked on it for many years, leaving his notes to this compiler.

#### Authorities:

New England Register, 101:176, notes on Wright<sup>2</sup> Bartlett  
 Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., 109  
 Benedict, Hooper and Stanton Genealogies  
 Annals of Winchester, Conn., 408  
 History of Litchfield County, Conn. (1881), 189  
 Robinson: Encyclopedia of So. Dakota (Arah<sup>6</sup> Bartlett)  
 Kingsbury: History of Dakota Territory, 402, 419, 420  
 Rev. John Lothrop's Scituate and Barnstable, Mass.,  
 Church Records.  
 Bridgewater First Congregational Church Records  
 Bridgewater, East Bridgewater, Boston, Hull, and Weymouth, Mass., Vital Records.  
 Boston Record Society, 15:322. Selectmen's Minutes.  
 Plymouth Probate Records  
 Genealogical Advertiser, 1:39 (Plymouth Co. Marriages)  
 Job Bartlett Bible, now in possession of Mayflower Soc.  
 Manuscripts of Hannah Celina Hall Bartlett  
 Notes of Samuel Otis Bartlett  
 Photostats of Hull, Mass., original vital records, containing birth of Wright Bartlett; also original report of Coroner's Jury on drowning of Wright<sup>2</sup> Bartlett.

## BISHOP

JOHN<sup>1</sup> BISHOP was born in England about 1604. His wife, Ann, born in England, has not been identified. John died in Guilford, Conn., shortly before the date on which his inventory was taken, Jan. 7, 1661/2. "Widow Ann Bishop" died in Guilford at the home of her son-in-law John Scranton.

John was the second to sign the Guilford Plantation Covenant drawn up at sea on the ship which brought the twenty-five Guilford planters in 1639. (See GUILFORD notes.) He brought his wife and several children with him.

John Bishop was one of the trustees of the purchase of the land from the Indians for the plantation of Guilford, and became one of the most important men of the colony. At the meeting of the planters held Feb. 2, 1641/2, it was agreed "that the civil power for administration of Justice and preservation of peace shall remain in the hands of Robert Kitchel, WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, JOHN BISHOP, and WILLIAM LEETE, formerly chosen for that work, until some may be chosen out of the church that shall be gathered here." These four magistrates had "supreme power in all civil matters, not being responsible to England or any other power."

An amusing Guilford court record of May 28, 1646, reads: "Thomas Relf appeared and made complaint that the hogs of John Bishop and Thomas Jordans did spoil about two acres of his Indian Corne lyeing in the East Creek quarter, for w<sup>ch</sup> he pleaded that he is damnyfied to the value of 50 s." He was fined, but on proving that his hogs had escaped through Mr Sheafe's fence, Sheafe was sentenced to repay the fine.

He was on the 1650 list of freemen of New Haven Colony, showing that in addition to being a proprietor he was a member of the church. (See note on freemen.) He owned a large tract of land at Menunkatuck, besides his home lot of seven acres. He left an estate which was one of the largest two of the plantation.

His will was probated Feb. 7, 1660/1.\* The will itself has been lost for many years. His inventory was taken Jan. 7, 1661/2, and amounted to £375-17-11.

Anne Bishop's will of June 12, 1673, was probated Sept. 7, 1676, the executor being her son-in-law James Steel. She mentions her estate in this country and England. Her "eldest son John to have Five Pounds above his equall proportion with my other Two children." Item: "I give unto Thomas Smith

\*New Haven Colony Recs., 449; Guilford Recs., Bk. A:185.

who formerly was servant to me, the sune of 10 s." She bequeathed 20 s. to her "grandchild Elezebeth Hubbard," probably the wife of Daniel Hubbard. The residue of the estate was to be divided "betwixt my three children, viz., John and Steuen Bishop and James Steel." Her inventory was taken by William Johnson and Andrew Leete. One item was: "By plate in Mr Steele's Hand, about eighteen ounces; which his wife claims as given to her by her Mother."

Children of John and Ann, probably born in England:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, c1625. See below.
- 2 Stephen, prob. b. before 1630. D., Guilford, 8-1-1690. M., 5-4-1654\*, Tabitha Wilkinson of Bermuda (d., Guilford, 12-21-1692\*\*); 3 daus. and 6 sons, incl. Daniel<sup>3</sup>, 12-8-1663; of whom no further record. Bishop Genealogy (1951) says he died young.
- 3 Bethya. M., 10-18-1651, James<sup>2</sup> (George<sup>1</sup>) Steele, Esq., of Hartford, Conn. (1622-1676); 6 chil. He m.2, Mrs. Bethia Stocking, dau. of John Hopkins and wid. of Dea. Samuel Stocking of Hartford.
- 4 Anne. Steiner's History of Guilford says: "John Jordan, 7th Guilford Signer, m., c1640, Anne, dau. of John and Anna Bishop; he d. about 1-1-1650." 5 chil. Anne m., 2, May 1652, Thomas Clarke of Milford, Conn. (d. Guilford, 10-9-1668). Anne rem. to Killingworth, Conn., and d. (Saybrook?) 1-3-1672/3. Her daughter Elizabeth m., 1664, Daniel Hubbard, and was probably the "grandchild Elezebeth Hubbard" in Widow Anne Bishop's will of 1673.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> BISHOP was born in England about 1625. He married in Guilford, Conn., on Dec. 13, 1650\*, Susanna, only child of Henry Goldham. She was born in England probably about 1630. John died in October 1683\*, and Susanna on Nov. 1, 1703, both in Guilford. See GOLDHAM.

John Bishop, Jr., came from England with his parents on the ship which brought the Guilford Planters in 1639.

As a young man of twenty-two he figured in the Guilford court records of April 1647: "John Bishop the younger being warned by the Marshall [THOMAS KIMBERLY] to attend Court did willfully absent himself and refuse to appeare and give satisfaction for certain miscarriages, which the Court considered a great contempt of authority." He had been accused of "sundry uncivil speeches and immodest expressions," consisting of saying (regarding listening to the pastor), "best to be in the quarter of a gant squaw," and that "Mr Higginson

\* Barbour's Collections, Towns of Connecticut. (Guilford)

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families.

in his sermon did so teare at the young men y<sup>t</sup> if he had been there he would have gone out of the meeting, and not endured y<sup>m</sup>." At the August court he acknowledged the truth of the reports, but denied the squaw reference. Nevertheless he was fined £5 "for his prophaneness."

He took the oath of fidelity and was made a freeman of Guilford Colony in September 1652. He was on the 1669 list of freemen submitted by Guilford to New Haven court.

By his father's will of 1661 he participated in the large estate. Cone's Bishop Genealogy (1951) says he lived in the east part of town, now called Madison. Another account says he lived in the homestead which he bequeathed to his eldest son John. His father-in-law, Henry Goldham, died in 1661, leaving his house and land to his only child Susanna. John's mother by her will of 1673, proved 1676, divided her estate among her children, except that John, being the eldest son, was to have £5 more than the others. In 1696, widow Susanna Bishop conveyed to her son Daniel Bishop the homestead of his grandfather, Henry Holdham, namely, two and a half acres on the west side of Guilford Green. This he exchanged on March 6, 1696/7, for the lot which the town had purchased for the settlement of Rev. Thomas Ruggles, in "Petticoat Lane." His son Daniel Bishop, Jr., sold it to Daniel Stone in 1657.

"An inventory of the Estate of John Bishop Sen<sup>r</sup>, late of Guilford deceased, is as followeth, taken and apprizd, Dec. 1, 1683, by WILLIAM LEETE, and Stephen Bradly...." This was personal estate only, and amounted to £527-14-9.

In the land records of Guilford (undated), Widow Susanna Bishop's estate is valued at:

By son Nathaniel Bishop	£05
By Samuel Bishop	£12
By John Bishop	£05
By Daniel Bishop	£05
Sarah (undecipherable)	
Abigail (undecipherable)	

In the list of January 1694/5:

Widow Susanah Bishop, in 1690 list,	£29	05	00
For self and 2 daughters,	£30	00	00
Samuel Bishop, his land in list, 1690:	£18		
Added for son Joseph	£18		
His mothers ten acres,	£10		
From mother,	£12		
John Bishop, his land in list, 1690:	£53	10	00
His wife, and one daughter,	£20	00	00
Added 10 acres,	£10	00	00

Susanna is recorded as having been "engaged in the pious work of bringing children into the world from 1652 to 1681," or twenty-nine years, which is corroborated by the records.

Children of John and Susanna, born in Guilford:

- 1 Mary<sup>3</sup>, 9-20-1652\*\* M.1, 1670, John Hodgkins (d.1682); 5 chil. M.2,1682, Isaac Johnson (d.1687). M.3, a Field.
- 2 John, 1655\*\* D. 1731. M.,1689, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Matthias<sup>1</sup>) Hitchcock (1671-1712); 4 chil. M.,2, 1713, Mary Johnson. See preceding page for his holdings.
- 3 Susanna, 1657\*\* M.,1-1-1677,\* Moses<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Blatchley (1650-1695); 9 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth, 1660\*\* D.1727. M.,12-16-1691,\* as 2nd wife, John Scranton, Jr. (d.1703); 4 chil.
- + 5 DANIEL, 1663\*\* See below.
- 6 Nathaniel, 1666\*\* (A weaver in East Hampton, L.I.?) D., Guilford, 5-1-1714\* M., 2-9-1693\*, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Samuell) Huse [Hughes] (1676-1760); 6 chil.\*\*
- 7 Samuel, 10-28-1670\* \*\* D.,2-17-1753\* M.,4-20-1697\*, Abigail Whitmore (1678-1762\*\*); 6 chil. (Dau. of Thomas and Sarah<sup>2</sup> [HALL] Whitmore?) See preceding page for 1695 estate. He built a house on the Guilford Green.
- 8 Sarah, 1-22-1684\* \*\* D. 1712, unm.
- 9 Abigail, 1-25-1680/1\* D. 1751. M.,9-18-1706\*, Samuel<sup>5</sup> (Edward<sup>4</sup> Lee of Branford) (1681-1727); 3 chil.

DANIEL<sup>3</sup> BISHOP was born in Guilford in 1663. He married first in 1688\*\*, Hannah, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Elizabeth Bradley. Hannah was born in Guilford, Sept. 1, 1664, and died there on Dec. 16, 1692\* Daniel married second, in Guilford, July 16, 1693\*, Mary Hall, the ceremony being performed by Asst. Gov. Andrew Leete. Mary was born in Guilford on Oct. 30, 1672, the daughter of John Hall. Daniel died on April 17, 1751\* \*\*, "age about 92," and Mary on Dec. 7, 1755\* both in Guilford. See WILLIAM HALL.

Daniel Bishop and Nathaniel Bishop, brothers or cousins, had land laid out to them in East Hampton, L.I., in 1686, and were listed there as weavers in 1700.

Daniel Bishop was given by his mother, Widow Susanna, in 1696, the homestead of his grandfather, Henry Goldham, located on the west side of the Guilford Green. Daniel exchanged this on March 9, 1695/6, with Rev. Thomas Ruggles, for the house lot in Petticoat Lane which the town had purchased from THOMAS COOKE for the settlement of the new pastor.\*\*\* Here

\* Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Guilford, Conn.

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.

\*\*\* Guilford Deeds, Bk. C, p. 94

Daniel lived, but his son Daniel, Jr., sold it May 30, 1757, to Daniel Stone.

In the January 1694/5 list of land, he is credited with:

Yoake of oxen, of L. Bradley	
In list of 1690,	£40 10 00
By his wife and one daughter,	£20 00 00
Added 10 acres	£10 00 00
By Mary Hall, now Mary Bishop	£10 00 00

In another Guilford list he is credited with:

- 1 home lot bought of Mr Thomas Ruggles, lying next the land of Deacon William Johnson, containing by elimination, one acre, three-quarters, and 17 rods, more or less, bounded east and north by country road, and south by land of Deacon William Johnson, and west by the land of Thomas Robinson.
- 1 pcl. marsh land, still remaining unto the said Daniel Bishop in the Main playne, 4 acres, more or less.
- 1 pcl. marsh land, 8 and one-half acres.
- 1 pcl. Fourth division land.
- 1 pcl. Fourth division land.
- 1 pcl. Cohabitation land.  
etc., etc.
- 1 pcl. Cohabit land in the name of Hanah Byshup.

Children of Daniel and Hannah, first wife, b. Guilford:

- 1 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 5-14-1689\* D., 1762. M., Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Nott (1691-Killingworth, 1726\*)
- 2 Deborah, 1690 (Given only by Talcott)
- 3 Dorothy\*\* B., 12-6-1692 (Bishop Gen., 1951) D. 1768. M., 6-27-1710\*, Sgt. Ephraim<sup>3</sup> (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>) Pierson, (1687-d. 2-25-1761); 8 chil.

Children of Daniel and Mary, second wife, b. Guilford:

- 4 Mary<sup>4</sup>, 11-15-1694\* M., 12-10-1715, Abraham<sup>4</sup> (Isaac<sup>3</sup> [and Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> HILAND], JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) PARMELEE (1692-1752) 11 chil.
- 5 Esther, 8-14-1695\* D., 11-29-1752\* M., 11-27-1729\*, Joseph<sup>4</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Andrew<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) Benton (d., 11-17-1752\*); 3 chil.\*

---

\* Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Guilford, Conn.

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.

- 6 Daniel<sup>4</sup>, 5-6-1700\* D.1788. M.6-1-1727\*, Abigail<sup>4</sup> (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Dudley (1704-1772\*); 6 chil.  
 + 7 RACHEL, 5-29-1704\* See below.  
 8 Thankful, 5-7-1708\* D. 1784, unm.  
 9 Submit, 4-25-1713\* \*\* D.1793. M.1732, Thomas<sup>4</sup> (Thomas<sup>3</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Alexander<sup>1</sup>) Alvord (1710-1786); 12 chil.

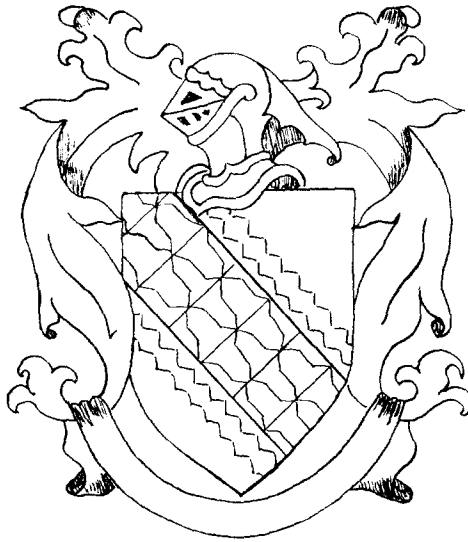
RACHEL<sup>4</sup> BISHOP was born on May 29, 1704, in Guilford\* \*\*, Conn., where she married, March 17, 1725\* \*\*, Hiland, son of Thomas Hall. He was born in Guilford on Sept. 30, 1703, and according to his gravestone, died on June 16, 1781, "in the 78th year of his age." Rachel's death has not been found. See JOHN HALL.

Rachel-4 Bishop	m. 1725, Hiland-4 Hall
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761, Mary-4 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Cone: Descendants of John Bishop of Guilford, Conn. (1951)  
 Blake-Torrey Genealogy  
 Caleb Benton and Sarah Bishop, Ancestors and Descendants, 25  
 Nash: Fifty Puritan Ancestors  
 Putnam's Magazine, 2nd Series, 3:341, etc.  
 American Genealogist, 10:17  
 Rev. David B. Hall: Halls of New England  
 Mary Hoadley Griswold: Yesteryears of Guilford, Conn., 13, 38-9, 155  
 Smith's History of Guilford, Conn., 12, 25, 27, 52, 54, 186  
 Manwaring: Connecticut Probate, 1:184  
 Probate and land records, Hartford, Conn., State Library  
 Steiner: History of Guilford, Conn., 45  
 New Haven Colony Town Records, 2:525  
 Guilford Vital Records, American Genealogist, Vols. 13, 15  
 \* Barbour's Collections, Towns of Connecticut  
 \*\*Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families



B O W E R S



ARMS: Or, a bend vair, cottised sable



## BOWERS

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> BOWERS was born in England. He was called "of Manley," when he married in Braythwell, county York, on Feb. 9, 1614/5, Barbara Smyth of that town. Manley is in the diocese of Lincoln, Yorkshire. Barbara died on March 25, 1644, in Cambridge, Mass., and George married there on April 15, 1649, Elizabeth Worthington. He died between Nov. 8 and Dec. 30, 1656, in Cambridge. Elizabeth married on June 25, 1657, Henry Bowtell, who died in Cambridge, May 24, 1681.

George Bowers was in Plymouth Colony before 1637. March 7, 1637, he was made a freeman (voting citizen). He lived at first in Scituate, Mass., where he must have been a member of the church and a property owner, requisites when applying for admission as a freeman. In 1639 he bought land in Plymouth, and his name appears often on the Plymouth records, usually with the title "Mr," abbreviation for Master, a title of respect. He was appointed constable for Plymouth by Plymouth Court, June 4, 1639.

In 1638 he was "presented for leaving no passage for man or beaste, neither by the seaside nor for cattell through his ground," but this was referred to a committee and a way "was layed forthe so as it may be least pjudiciall to M<sup>r</sup> Bower." In 1639 he was appointed to see about lumber "bought for the building of the prison at Plymouth."

In 1640 he sold his lands in Scituate, Plymouth Colony, and removed to Cambridge in Massachusetts Bay Colony, apparently for the education of his sons. There is a record that at least one of his sons, JOHN, was sent to Harvard, and he and his sons were all very well educated men for the times.

In Cambridge they lived on North Avenue. In 1641 he was one of eight men who shared in building the largest ship yet undertaken by the colony.

He kept his citizenship in Plymouth Colony, and neglected to become a freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony. In 1652 he was "complayned on for putting in a vote on elecon day for the Gouvenor, acknowledged the fact - not only this yeare, but every yeare since coming into these pts. Pleased ignorance." He was ordered to "paye the some of ten pds," a very large amount, but on his plea that as he was a freeman of Plymouth Colony he considered he was entitled to vote in Massachusetts Bay Colony, the fine was reduced to £5. The same year he was fined on the complaint of Thomas Danforth, a magistrate, "for rending a deed comitted to his trust, with severall articles

betweene the sajd George Bowjers and Benanuel Bowjers, his sonne." Benanuel, supposed to be the eldest son, wanted to marry a Quaker girl, and later did, thereby arousing his father's ire, and he "rended the deed." Apparently they were reconciled, for in 1656, the year of the father's death, he conveyed twenty acres in Charlestown, "next to the Cambridge line," to Benanuel.

His will of Nov. 8, 1656, probated Dec. 30, 1656, named his wife Elizabeth, and children: Benanuel, "who had already received his portion;" JOHN; Patience, wife of Humphrey Bradshaw; Silence; and Jerathmeel. His wife and Jerathmeel were to have the homestead.

Children of George and Barbara, births not recorded:

- 1 Benanuel<sup>2</sup>, prob. eldest son. D., Penna., 1669. M.1653, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Dunster (1632-1693+); 9 chil. "In regard to Benanuel Bowers, a gentleman and land owner, whom no threats could restrain from declaring himself a Baptist, and for giving a glass of milk to starving Elizabeth Horton [a "witch"] was fined £4....He turned Quaker and for twenty years was a thorn in the flesh of Cambridge. Over and over again fined for staying away from church, and now and then for entertaining Quakers at his house. In 1677, for refusing to pay a fine, he was kept in jail for over a year. He solaced himself by writing verses and sending them to Thomas Danforth, one of the magistrates." According to interesting letters written to his granddaughter, his three daughters were sent to Philadelphia for their education, and one of them became a well known authoress, Bathsheba.

Children, born in Cambridge:

- 1 George<sup>3</sup>, 2-3-1654. Wife Priscilla; had a son John
- 2 Barbara, 1-4-1656. Educated, Philadelphia. M., Timothy<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Hanson (will 1711); 6 chil. b. Lynn, Mass. Removed to Delaware. She d. 11-7-1718
- 3 Elizabeth, 12-8-1657. Educated, Philadelphia.
- 4 Mary, 9-16-1660. D. yg.
- 5 Henry, 6-20-1665. D. 1690.
- 6 Anna, 10-14-1668. M., Winlock Curtis.
- 7 Bathsheba, 6-4-1671. Educated, Philadelphia. She was a distinguished poetess.
- 8 Jonathan, 8-11-1673. M., Ann Sylvester.
- 9 Mary, 5-20-1679. D. inf.

- 2 Ruth. D.1687. M. 1639, Richard Knowles (d. 1670-5); 7 chil. by 1656.

+ 3 JOHN, c1629. See following.

- 4 Matthew<sup>2</sup>. D., Cambridge, 1645.  
 5 Patience. M.cl652, Humphrey Bradshaw (cl614-1682); 3 chil. He m.2,1666, Mrs Martha Russell, widow of William. She m. 3, 1683, Thomas Hall.  
 6 Silence. D.1677. M.1,1656, Elnathan Dunckley; 3 chil. Prob. m.2,1675, as 3d wife, Nicholas Rocket (Rockwood) son b. and d. 1677.

Child of George and second wife, Elizabeth:

- 7 Jerathmael<sup>2</sup>, Cambridge, 5-2-1650. D.,Groton,Mass.,1724. Wife Elizabeth d.,Cambridge, 3-4-1721, "age 76." Removed to Chelmsford. Capt. of militia; representative.  
 Children, from will and records at Salt Lake Lib'y.:  
 1 Hannah<sup>3</sup>, 1671, Chelmsford. Liv.1724. M.1, Benjamin Pierce; had chil. M.2, William Wilson.  
 2 Elizabeth, Chelmsford, cl672. Liv. 1724. M. 1688, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Daniel<sup>1</sup>) Shedd (b.1660; will 1723); 10 chil.  
 3 Jonathan, Chelmsford, 4-13-1674. D.,2-12-1744. M., 5-7-1699, Hannah Barrett.  
 4 Mary, 1680. Liv. 1724. M., a Mr Page.  
 5 Samuel, 1682. Liv. 1724. M., 1-3-1709/10, Esther Satley; 7 chil.  
 6 John, cl684. D. bef. 1724. M., and had chil.  
 7 Jerathmeel, Chelmsford, 12-17-1685. First wife was Sarah, but his widow was Elizabeth. Will of 1764 named widow and sons Charles and Oliver, daus., Lucy Colburn and Betty Pierce; granddau. Sarah, wife of Simeon Butterfield of Merrimac, N.H.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> BOWERS was probably born in England about 1629. He married first about 1656, Rebecca, daughter of Mr Thomas Gregson. The birth and death of Rebecca is not known. She had but one child, RUTH, and apparently did not live long. John married second, in New Haven, Conn., Bridget, daughter of Anthony Thompson. John died on June 14,1687, and Bridget on May 19, 1720, both in Derby, Conn. Rev. John Bowers was buried in the old Uptown Cemetery in Derby. See GREGSON.

John Bowers was graduated from Harvard College in 1649. He was schoolmaster in Plymouth, Mass., perhaps the first. New Haven Court records: Nov. 8, 1652, "The Gov<sup>r</sup> [Francis Eaton] informed the Ct that the cause of calling this meeting is aboute a scoolemaster. He hath written a letter to one M<sup>r</sup> Bower, who is a scoolemaster at Plymouth, and desires to come into these parts and live...." On Dec. 20, 1652, "The Gov<sup>r</sup> hath received a letter from M<sup>r</sup> Bower...wherein he shoves his willingness to come to be a scoolemaster here, but

can not until the spring, because hee is ingaged at Plymouth till Aprill but he desires to know what it is that the towne expects from him in way of teaching." June, 1653, "The Gov<sup>r</sup> acquainted the Towne that M<sup>r</sup> Bower whom they sent for to keepe scoole is now come and that it hath bine difficult to find a place for his aboade, but now THOMAS KIMBERLY's house is agreed upon." He was allowed £20 a year and pay for his "dyet & chamber." He was also to have liberty once a year to go see his friends, "which was presumed to be in harvest time."

He seems to have found it necessary to teach some of the fundamentals, for the first year he was there, 1653, "A complainte was made that the scoolemaster is so imployed in teaching children sent to him to Learne their Letters and to spell (w<sup>ch</sup> is contrary to order) that others for whom the scoole was chiefly intended (as Lattin scoolers) are neglected: wherefore two Townsmen were now sent to send all such children home and advised the scoolemaster not to receive any more such." In 1655 the court ordered that he was to have his salary raised to £38 a year.

On Feb. 11, 1655/6, the seating of the New Haven meeting-house was recorded at court. M<sup>r</sup> Bowers and THOMAS KIMBERLY, the Marshal, sat in "the little seat." M<sup>rs</sup> Bowers sat in the second cross seat for women. This was Ruth, first wife.

He took the oath of fidelity in New Haven, April 7, 1657. June 8, 1657, he was made a freeman, and "tooke the charge," that is, was ordained a minister.

In April, 1660, he informed the court of his pupils (18) being many times but six or eight, and desired to know the town's mind. Perhaps on account of the diminishing number of pupils, about this time he moved to Guilford, Conn., where he preached jointly with Rev John Cotton until 1664. On March 11, 1664/5, it was voted in Guilford, "that M<sup>r</sup> Bower shall have the full payment of his last year's ministry, although we did not need him the whole time, and to have the minister's land rate free." In 1667/8 he succeeded Rev. Abraham Pierson in Branford, Mr Pierson having gone to Newark, N. J. He preached in Branford until 1673, though in 1671 he had declined a call to settle there. Atwater says: "Mr Pierson secured a successor to continue his work, Mr John Bowers, a graduate of Harvard College, who had been called to New Haven as a teacher by Governor Eaton. He was a man of broad culture and of high social standing in the Colony, having married a daughter of Thomas Gregson."

He was voted £40 a year, and a day's work to be given by each planter; this was renewed year by year, and his salary added to. In 1669 he was proposed for freeman of Branford. (With him were proposed EDWARD FRISBEE, THOMAS HARRISON, and

JOHN WHITEHEAD.) This was in Hartford, then the seat of the government.

He did buy a house in Branford, but in 1672 he received a call from Derby. The town of Derby granted him a home lot of twelve acres, and in 1673 the planters built him a house. He was ordained in Derby, and lived there until he died. He sold his Branford property to Rev. Joseph Eliot, his successor, in 1678. The Derby records show that the town voted him £50 each year from 1675 to 1682.

His will of Jan. 8, 1684/5, was a short one. He desired "that after my decease my dearly beloved wife, Bridget Bowers, Shall have the disposal of my whole estate, to dispose of it among our children, as she shall see cause." Also, the "Birthright to be remembered if he carry it well to his honored mother." This related to the double portion which was usually accorded to the eldest son, and probably referred to a verbal agreement with Samuel. The will was proved Sept. 6, 1687, and was witnessed by Abell Gunn and JOHN FRISBIE.

His widow continued to live in Derby. Her house is mentioned in 1701: "...The pound being as you go to Mrs Bowers, her house." Widow Bowers drew Lot No. 21 in Derby on March 12, 1701/2. On Dec 29, 1707, Mrs Bridget Bowers deeded to "my beloved son Nathaniel Bower of Greenwich in the county of Fairfield, land adjacent to that of my son Samuel Bowers." On Dec. 11, 1707, she had deeded land to her son John Bowers and mentioned her son Samuel Bowers.

Only child of John and first wife, Rebecca:

+ 1 RUTH<sup>3</sup>, bp. New Haven, 12-20-1657. See following

Children of John and Bridget:

- 2 Mary<sup>3</sup>. D.1736. M.1682, Samuel Nichols. No chil. They deeded land, Derby, 1713, "for the love we bear to our kinsman John Bower."
- 3 Samuel, New Haven, 11-5-1665. (See text.) D.1744. M.1, 1687, Ruth<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Wooster (b.1668); 1 child. M.2, 11-4-1691, Lydia<sup>3</sup> (Francis<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) French (b.1670) 6 chil., Jemima, Keziah, Liddy, Miriam, Rebecca, Samuel
- 4 John, Guilford, 12-3-1667. D., 9-23-1708, Derby. Prob. M., and had chil.
- 5 Anna. D.1744. M.1703, Francis<sup>3</sup> (Francis<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) French (1677-1751); 6 chil.
- 6 Nathaniel. D., Derby, 12-14-1712. Wife Deborah d., 12-7-1712; 4 chil. Minister in Rye and Newark. Invited to Greenwich, 1700; preached there until 1708.
- 7 Barbara. D. Derby, 1745. M.1713, Samuel<sup>3</sup> (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John) Moss (1680-1721); 2 chil. Samuel is recorded as "shot by Samuel Perry."

RUTH<sup>3</sup> BOWERS was baptized in New Haven, Conn., Dec. 20, 1657. She married first in Branford, Conn., on Dec. 2, 1674, Sergeant John Frisbie. He was born in Branford on July 17, 1650, the son of Edward Frisbie, and died there in March of 1694. Ruth married, as his third wife, William Hoadley, Sr. who died in December, 1709. Ruth's death is recorded in New Haven, April 26, 1736. See FRISBIE.

Widow Jane Gregson's will of 1692 left a bequest to her "granddaughter Ruth Frisbie of Branford."

Ruth-3 Bowers	M. 1674, John-2 Frisbie
Lydia-3 Frisbie	m. 1714, John-3 Rogers
Samuel-4 Rogers	m. 1751, Hannah-5 Harrison
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

Steiner: History of Guilford, Conn., 116-7  
 New England Register, 64:186; 79:286; 80:94; 265, 278  
 American Genealogist, 1:236  
 Article in Journal of American History, 6:565-596, by  
 Alphonzo B. Bowers: Bowers-Bowes-Bures Families in  
 England." (Coat of arms)  
 Goodwin: The Pilgrim Republic, 478  
 Orcutt: History of Derby, Conn., 116-7  
 Frisbie-Frisbee Genealogy  
 Flag: Founding of New England, 202 (Gregson)  
 Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven, 266-7, 548, 601  
 New Haven Colony Historical Society, 1:153, 158, 181,  
 206, 271, 273, 316  
 C.C.Baldwin: History of Seymour, Conn., Rev. John Bow-  
 ers, First Minister of Derby, Conn.  
 Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, 2:112  
 Plymouth Colony Records  
 Town Records of Derby, Conn., 1655-1710, 98 (will), etc.  
 Rev. John Davenport: New Haven Baptisms, 1639-1655  
 Barbour Collections, Vital Records of Connecticut Towns  
 Cambridge, Mass., Guilford, New Haven, Derby, Conn.,  
 Vital Records.



## BRADFIELD

LESLIE<sup>1</sup> BRADFIELD died in Branford, Conn., July 26, 1655. "Widowe Bradfield," whose identity is unknown, married there on Sept. 5, 1657, George Adams.

The name was sometimes spelled Broadfield, and his first name was Lys, Lysly, Lisley and Leslie in the records. He was in Wethersfield, Conn., in 1640 or earlier. He had three acres there on Manhannock Island, later called Wright's Island, but now not in existence. This was in three lots, one of which is recorded as sold to John Goodrich. He bought a lot in Wethersfield from Francis Norton, but apparently not one of the lots on the island. He is in three Wethersfield lists: those remaining after the exodus to Stamford, Conn.; Those who did not share in the "three mile limit"; and those who went to Totoket [Branford] in 1644. He sold his Wethersfield house lot, with cellar and barn, to Samuel Boardman by April 9, 1645, when he was probably already in Branford.

A Hartford, Conn., court record of April 6, 1643, reads: "In the action between Lisley Bratfield, pl<sup>t</sup>, and Tho: Coleman, defend: the Jury doe find for pl<sup>t</sup> £2: x s. damage & the cost of the Court & for witnesses, xiiij s." This was an action for trespass.

By the will of Edward Vere, 1645, Lysly Bradfield and his wife received a bequest of £3. There is nothing to indicate that there was any relationship, as Vere also left £4 each to Rev. Mr Sherman and Rev. Mr Smith. His will also directed that "there shall be 20 s. bestowed uppon p<sup>r</sup>visions of wyne, bear, caks and such like of what may be had for my buriall." In the inventory of his estate, one of the debtors was Lysly Bradfield, who owed him four shillings.

John Hill sued William Palmer, Leslie Bradfield and Samuel Plum for their hogs destroying corn, which being proved, these defendants then sued Mr Francis Norton and Mr Pierson, the minister, for defective fence, which apparently let the hogs through.

Leyslie Bradfield drew land in Branford on July 7, 1646. His name is also found in a list appended to a fence agreement in 1646. In another drawing of lands, April 4, 1648, Lyslie Bratfield participated.

Children of Leslie and unknown wife: (There may have been others.)

+ 1 **MARTHA**<sup>2</sup>. See below.

2 Samuel? Said to be a son. M.1677, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Graves (b. 1656); twin sons born 4-2-1679. A Samuel Bradfield is in the "Agreement of planters for congregational principles of church order," in 1668.

3 Mary, "da. Lisly Bratfeeld, d. 29 July 1655," Branford. This was three days after her father's death.

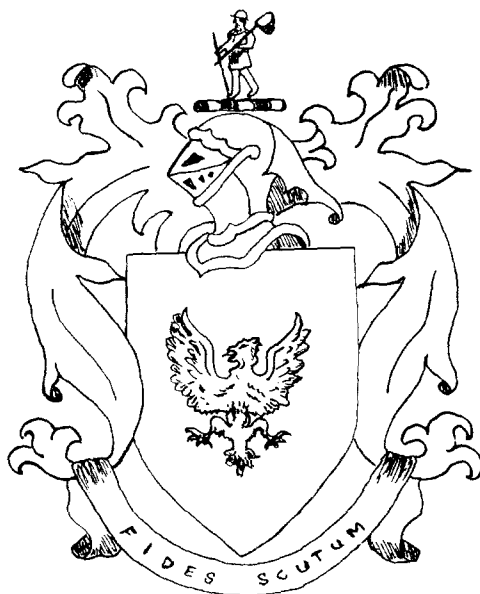
**MARTHA**<sup>2</sup> **BRADFIELD** was the daughter of Leslie Bradfield, of Branford, Conn., but no birth record has been found in any of the towns in which her father lived. She joined the Branford church in 1653, and married there, March 9, 1662, John Whitehead. He was born in England, and his death is recorded in Branford as "before the 2nd Monday of June 1695. Martha was living in 1709, when she signed a deed, but probably did not live long thereafter. See **WHITEHEAD**.

Martha-2 Bradfield	M. 1662, John-1 Whitehead
Hannah-2 Whitehead	m. 1688, Peter-3 Tyler
Hannah-4 Tyler	m. 1713, John-3 Baldwin
James-4 Baldwin	m. 1753, Desire-5 Parmalee
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

Hinman: Puritan Settlers  
 Stiles: History of Ancient Wethersfield, Conn., Vol. 1,  
 Chapter 7; 2:875-6  
 Boardman Genealogy, 143  
 Winifred Lovering Holman, article in American Genealogist, April, 1950  
 Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, 1:463, 83-4  
 (action for trespass)  
 Branford, Conn., Town Records  
 Branford, Conn., Church Records.

## BRUEN



ARMS: Argent, an eagle displayed sable, collared argent.

CREST: In wreath a fisherman, party per pale, argent and sable, each several article of dress counterchanged; in the right hand a fisherman's staff and in the left a landing net thrown over the shoulder, or.

## BRUEN

WILLIAM<sup>I</sup> BRUEN. "As first ancestor should be added William Brun, whose son Robert Brun was living circa 1209, and held lands in Guilden Sutton....This parish contains but one township. It does not appear in the Domesday Survey; but it appears by the inquests of the Bruens that the paramount lordship was vested in the Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, there called Bishop of Chester. The Bruens most probably held the mesne manor from the earliest times...." \* 3:398

ROBERT<sup>II</sup> BRUEN "was living c1209 and held lands in Guilden Sutton." He granted lands to Adam de Dutton in 1209 and had a grant of lands in 1230; gave a deed in 1260. In 10 Edward II (1317) lands in Guyldensutton were settled by Robert le Bruyn. \* 2:806

Children (except Margery), \* 2:323:

- 1 Sir Gilbert<sup>iii</sup>, Knight. No issue. See Robert<sup>iii</sup>.
- 2 Thomas. Had grant of lands from John, son of Hugh, son of Hamo de Brune Stapleford.
- + 3 ROBERT, heir. See following.
- 4 Eva. Mentioned in deed of Robert<sup>ii</sup>, 1260. M. bef. 1260, Philip de Stretun; son Thomas had deed from Robert<sup>iii</sup>.
- 5 Margery? Possible dau. who m. Thomas Clark.

ROBERT<sup>III</sup> BRUEN, son and heir, alive, 1262 \* 2:317, 322. Nicholas<sup>vii</sup> Bruen sued for lands his ancestor Robert Bruen had given to his brother Gilbert le Bruyn, Chevalier, and his heirs in the reign of Henry III (1216-1272).

His sole child and heiress:

EMMA<sup>IV</sup> BRUEN married Roger le Bruyn, living 32 Edward I (1304) \* 2:322. This Roger le Bruyn is not identified in Ormerod or Visitations of 1580, 1613, 1663, of Cheshire.

- + 1 ROBERT<sup>V</sup>. See following.
- 2 Richard, prob. son. Res: Wimbals Trafford and Elton.
- 3 William, prob. son, who also had a son Robert.
- 4 Joan. M., John<sup>6</sup> (William<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Roger<sup>2</sup>, Walter<sup>1</sup> [de Toft]) Holford. (D.1408?) Had son Thomas<sup>7</sup> Holford, ancestor of Dorothy, wife of JOHN<sup>XIII</sup>

---

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, England.

ROBERT<sup>V</sup> BRUEN was the Lord of Bruyn Stapleford. In 1317 lands in Guildensutton were settled by Robert le Bruyn. He died before 27 Edward III (1354) \* 2:322

He is called son of Roger in deeds, 9 Edward 2 and 11 Edward II, and called son of Emma in a deed of 43 Edward III of Nicholas his grandson.

+ 1 ROGER<sup>vi</sup>. See below.

2 Robert. Commanded a company of archers in France, 30 Edward III (1357) \*2:322 Granted lands to Hugh Bruyn 33 Edward III (1360)

ROGER<sup>vi</sup> BRUEN, Lord of Bruyn Stapleford, married first, Katherine, daughter of John de Leigh. She was living, 2 Edward II (1309). He married a second wife named Lucy. He died 35 Edward III (1362) \* 2:322 Inquest that year: "Roger de Bruyn held jointly with Lucia his wife a fourth part of the lordship of the vill of Wymbaldestroghford [Wimbalds-Strafford] from Richard, earl of Arundel, by military service...." Inquest p. m. 36 Edward III (1363), "Roger le Bruyn died seized of IX sellions of land in Guilden Sutton held of the Bishop of Chester, by knight's service." \* 2:806

Roger was appointed seneschal to Sir John de Orreby and surveyor of his Cheshire estates.

+ 1 NICHOLAS<sup>vii</sup>, son and heir. See below.

2 Geoffrey. Ancestor of the Bruens of Tarvin, by dau. of Geoffrey Warburton of Arley; had a son Philip.

SIR NICHOLAS<sup>vii</sup> BRUEN, Lord of Bruyn-Stapleford, son and heir of Roger, married Elena, daughter of Roger de Praers, and granddaughter of William and Ellin de Praers. She was the sister and sole heiress of Henry de Praers of Duddon.

"43 Edward III [1370] Nicholas le Bruyn of Stapleford, son and heir of Roger le Bruyn, sued Robert le Bore and Margaret his wife for two messuages, three tofts and six bovates of land in Wymbalds-Strafford which Robert le Bruyn, kinsman of the aforesaid Nicholas whose heir he is, gave to Gilbert le Bruyn, Chevalier, and his heirs in the reign of Henry III; and as the said Gilbert died without issue the aforesaid Nicholas claimed the estate as son and heir of Roger, son and heir of Robert, son and heir of Emma, daughter and heir of Robert le Bruyn, the donor." \* 2:34

Nicholas and Elena were on Recognizance Rolls in 1390.

+ 1 ROGER<sup>viii</sup>, age 32, 22 Richard II (1399). See below.

2 Thomas.

3 Ellin, given in Visitations of Cheshire, 1580.

---

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

SIR ROGER<sup>VIII</sup> BRUEN, Lord of Bruyn-Stapleford, was born in 1367. His marriage contract was made 6 Richard II (1383) with Katherine, daughter of Sir John Norreys, Knight. Roger died in 1426.

He had lands in Clotton, Wymbalds, Trafford, Tarvin, Oscroft, Childre, Chrysleton, Guilden Sutton, Burton, Hurley, Hargreave and Chester.

1397: "Roger le Bruyn grantee of 100 s. per annum for life, the king having retained him in his service for life." He received a writ of livery (of his father's estate) on 22 Richard II (1399). 1403: "Roger le Bruyn appointed one of the Commissioners of Array, also to arrest all those spreading false rumors."

Inquest p.m., 4 Henry VI (1426), "Roger le Bruyn of Stapleford held in demsne, as of fee, 1 messuage, 4 tofts, 60 acres of land cum pert. in Wymbalds Strafford, from Sir Rowland Lentall and William Troutbeck by services unknown." \* 2:34 (Also Manor of Bruyn Stapleford. \* 2:319)

+ 1 THOMAS<sup>ix</sup>, age 30, 4 Henry VI (1426). See below.

2 Perhaps others.

SIR THOMAS<sup>IX</sup> BRUEN, Lord of Bruyn-Stapleford, was born in 1396. He married Alice (or Ellin), daughter and heir of Thomas Greenway of Biddulph, Staffordshire. Sir Thomas Bruen died in 1444. His inquest was dated 22 Henry VI (1444).

He enfeoffed John Done of Utkinton and John Bruen of Tarvin with a portion of his lands in 1430.

+ 1 JAMES<sup>x</sup>, age 23, 22 Henry VI (1444). See below.

2 John. M., Elizabeth, dau. of John Dedwode; had a dau.

Alisonia and a son John.

3 Robert. Alive in 1426 and 1489.

SIR JAMES<sup>x</sup> BRUEN was born in 1421 (age 23, 22 Henry VI). James married the daughter and co-heir of Thomas Dedwode of Chester. He died 23 Henry VI (1445) and his inquest was 25 Henry VI (1447).

1 John<sup>xi</sup>, "son and heir," b. 1443 (age 2 in 1445). Died 7 Henry VII (1492), without issue. M., Margaret, dau. of Sir John Donne and sister of Richard Donne, Esq. Her inquest 24 Henry VII (1509), at which time John's brother JAMES was granted livery of John's lands. "In the first year of the reign of Richard III [1483] a royal pardon was granted to John Bruyn then one of the bailiffs of Flint and late in arms against Richard III." + 2 JAMES. "Age 40 [46?], 7 Henry VII [1492]." (Next page.)

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

JAMES<sup>XI</sup> BRUEN, Esquire, was born about 1452 if he was age 40 in 1492, but if this is a mis-copying of 46, he was born about 1445-6, the year his father died. He married in 1478, Anne Starkie, daughter of Geoffrey Starkie. He died 5 Henry VIII (1514), the date of his inquest.

He was the brother and heir of Sir John Bruen, son of Sir James, and was "granted livery of the lands of his brother after the death of Margaret [1509], who was the sister of Richard Done." He is given as grandfather of John<sup>xii</sup>. \*

17 Edward IV (1478): "John Bruyn, Lord of Bruyn-Stapleford, covenants with Sibilla, wife of Geoffrey Starkie that James his brother shall marry Anne daughter of Geoffrey Starkie, and by deed the same year John enfeoffs his brother James, husband of Anne Starkie, with his manor and lands in Bruyn-Stapleford, Wymbalds Trafford, Burton, &c...." \* 2:319

"He died seized of the manor of Bruyn-Stapleford, which he held under Geoffrey, Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, &c."

+ 1 JOHN<sup>xii</sup>, "son and heir." Age 28, 5 Henry VIII (1514).

See below.

2 James, "2nd son." \*\*

JOHN<sup>xii</sup> BRUEN, Esquire, was born about 1486, as he was "age 28, 5 Henry VIII." \* 2:322. He married, 22 Henry VII, (1507), Mary, daughter of Lord Otley of Otley, Salop. His marriage covenant was dated the same year. He died in 1532.

23 Henry VIII (1532) "he charges his estate in favor of his three daughters, Margaret, Mary and Catherine, unmarried, and his daughter Anne Hockenhull, widow." His inquest is of the same year. \* 2:322.

Children of John and Mary: \*2:322.

+ 1 JOHN<sup>xiii</sup>, eldest son, age 22, 23 Henry VIII (1532.) See following.

2 William. \*\*

3 Rauffe. \*\* Living 1532 and 1587. \* 2:322

4 Robert. \*\* Living 22 Elizabeth (1580). Wife Joan. He was in brother JOHN's will, 1587.

5 Thomas. \*\*

6 Richard. \*\* M., Mary, dau. of Sir John Donne.

7 James. \*\* Not in father's inquest, but in brother's settlement of father's estate, 22 Elizabeth (1580).

8 Catherine. M., John Chetham. \*\*

9 Margaret. M., Griffith Dycas [Dyvas]. \*\*

10 Mary. Unmarried in 1587.

11 Anne. (M., Chetham. \* 2:322)

Widow Hockenhull in father's inquest, 1532.

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

\*\* Visitation of Cheshire, 1580. (No baptisms.)

- 12 Hamon<sup>xiii</sup>, illeg.son by Katherine,dau. of Thomas Leigh.  
Liv. 22 Elizabeth (1580). Given as son of JOHN<sup>xiii</sup>,  
in \* 2:322, but was son of John<sup>xii</sup>, and had share of  
his estate. Not in Visitation of 1580.

JOHN<sup>xiii</sup> BRUEN, Esquire, was born in 1510, since he was  
age 22 in 1532. He married first, Anne, sister of Sir John  
Donne of Utkinton, Knight. He married second, Dorothy, the  
daughter of Sir Thomas Holford. He died 14 May, 29 Elizabeth  
(1587) \* 2:320 "Seized of lands recited in inquest of grand-  
father James Bruyn," with additions.

He had a pardon under the great seal of England, during  
the reign of the first Mary. He is named in the Visitations  
of 1566 and 1580, Cheshire.\* In 1580 he settled his father's  
estate, and all his brothers and sisters were named;also his  
own children.\* 2:320

Child of John<sup>xiii</sup> and first wife Anne:

- 1 John<sup>xiv</sup>. D. inf.\*\* S.P.\*\* D. inf., Vis., 1613.

Children of John<sup>xiii</sup> and second wife, Dorothy (baptisms  
given in Ormerod): No baptisms in Vis., 1613.

- + 2 JOHN<sup>xiv</sup>, 1560. Bp. 9-19-1567. "Son and heir apparent,"  
22 Elizabeth (1580). See below.  
3 Nicholas, "2nd son" in settlement of est. of John<sup>xii</sup>, 22  
Elizabeth (1580). In Vis. of 1580 and 1613.  
4 Thomas, "3rd son," 1580. In Vis. 1580, 1613. Attended  
Oxford with brother JOHN.  
5 James, "4th son." In Vis., 1580, 1613.  
6 Richard, "5th son." Bp. Tarvin, 7-17-1567\* In Vis., of  
1580, 1613.  
7 George, "6th son." Liv. 1587\* In Vis., 1580, 1613.  
8 William, "7th son." Liv. 1587\* Bp. Tarvin, 2-16-1574\*  
In Vis., 1580, 1613.  
9 Robert, "8th son." Bp. Tarvin, 7-10-1576\* Liv. 1587\*  
Not in Vis., 1580, but in Vis., 1613.  
10 Anne, bp. 6-16-1563\* Liv. 1587\* In Vis., 1580; not in  
Vis., 1613. M., a Mr. Hockenhull.  
12 Elizabeth, bp. 4-23-1570\* Liv. 1587\* M. a Mr Rogerson\*  
(M. \_\_\_\_\_ Parkinson, Vis.,1613) In Vis., 1580.  
13 Margaret, bp. 8-26-1571\* Liv. 1587\* In Vis.,1580,1613  
M., Gabriel Lancaster (Vis., 1613)  
14 Jane, bp. 11-28-1577\* In Vis., 1580, 1613. M., a Mr  
Johnson \* 2:322 (M., Rogerson of Chester, Vis.,1613)

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

\*\* Visitation of Cheshire, 1580. (No baptisms.)



- 15 Katherine<sup>xiv</sup>, bp. 2-13-1579\* D. May 1601\* M., William Brettargh, Esq.\* In Vis., 1580, 1613.  
 16 Mary. Liv. 1587\* In Vis., 1580, 1613. Perhaps m. Thomas Burnbury.  
 17 Jone? (Wife of a Mr Jackson. Vis., 1613.)

JOHN<sup>xiv</sup> BRUEN, Esquire, was born in 1560, as he was age 27, 29 Elizabeth (1587)\* He was baptized on Sept. 19, 1567. He married first, 1580, Elizabeth, the daughter of Henry Hardware, alderman, and twice mayor of Chester. She was the young widow of John Cowper (Cooper), who had died in 1578. Elizabeth was born in 1552 \*2:322. She died suddenly and was buried at Tarvin on Jan. 18, 1596/7 (FB)

John married second, perhaps in 1597, Anne, daughter of William Fox of Rhodes, Lancaster. John's son Nathaniel is given as a son of the first wife, although baptized in July, 1597. The next child recorded is Samuel, baptized in March, 1600/1. Anne, the second wife, was buried on Dec. 29, 1606, four days after the baptism of Obadiah.

John's third wife was Margaret, widow of John Rutter, of Nantwich, gent. Her first husband and at least two of their children died of the plague in 1610. She was the daughter of John Allen, one time sheriff of Chester.\*\* The published records of Holy Trinity Church, Chester, contain the marriage of John Rutter of Nantwich, Sept. 28, 1598, to Margaret, the daughter of Mr John Allen of Chester, draper, and later the marriage of Margaret Rutter, widow, to J<sup>o</sup>. Bruen of Stapleford, Esquire,\*\*\* and her burial in November, 1651. She had survived John many years, he having died on Jan. 18, 1625/6. He was buried Jan. 25, 1625/6 (2 Car. I.\*)

"He was second son and by survival the heir and oldest of a family of fifteen [sic] children, one of the few persons in history whose virtues alone, in the rank of country gentleman, have handed down his memory." Speaking of him the Archbishop of Ireland said: "In him was the very beauty of holiness and he was of so ample and cheerful a countenance that when I beheld him I was reminded of Moses, whose very face shone as in honoring more than ordinary eminency of grace in his heart."

Ormerod devotes considerable space to the life of this interesting gentleman, his authority given as Clarke's "Marrow of Ecclesiastical History, Part II, Folio 1675: 'A Faithfull Remon. on The Holy Life and Happy Death of John Bruen of Bruen-Stapleford in the County of Chester, Esquire, Brother of that Mirror of Piety, Mistris Katherine Brettergh,' by the

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

\*\* Visitation of Cheshire, 1613, page 48.

\*\*\* License 13 May 1612 (FB)

late Reverend Devine, William Hinde." In a portrait in that biography, John Bruen "is represented in a close dress, with a pointed beard, mustachios and ruff. His sister in a large ruff and close cap with a high crowned broad-brimmed hat."

His biographer says he and his brother Thomas were sent as "Gentlemen Commoners" to St. Albans' Hall, Oxford University, for about two years, John being about seventeen at the time. John left the university about 1579, and in the following year was married by his parents to Elizabeth Hardware, the young widow of John Cooper, daughter of Henry Hardware, alderman and justice of the peace of Chester, afterwards of Peele, Cheshire. John lived the life of a wealthy young man on his father's estate. When his father died in 1587, being in charge of the portions of twelve brothers and sisters, and having turned Calvinistic, he had Bruen-Stapleford Manor disparted, the deer, hawks, and hounds disposed of, "and a religious economy practiced." The beautiful stained-glass windows containing the arms and monuments of his ancestors were sacrificed to his anti-popery ideas, and at his own expense he installed plain glass windows "to let in the light of the gospel." In 1590 he installed a preacher in his chapel. The most distinguished families of the county begged that their children might be brought up under his direction, forming within his house "a kind of little college of twenty-one constant boarders."

His second wife was called "the very amiable and beautiful Anne Foxe." After her death in December 1606 he retired for five and a half years to Chester, "to repair his fortune by greater attention to economy." After his third marriage, 1612, "he returned to the manor of Bruen-Stapleford and resumed his former charitable munificence. He maintained all the poor of his parish, to which purpose the profits of his two mills were devoted." So many stopped at his home that it became a regular inn. "His table was bountiful and for the furtherance of it he had a great flight of pigeons, a warren of conies [rabbits], ponds of delicate fish, besides other ordered provisions...."

Harlaeian Mss. No. 6607 is entitled: "A Godly Profitable Collection of Divers Sentences out of Holy Scripture and Variety of Matter out of Several Divine Authors, by John Bruen." These were called his cards, being fifty-two in number.

In the parish register under burials: "25th January 1625 [1626]: John Bruen of Stapleford, Esquier, Nulle pietate secundis.

An Israelite in whom no guyle  
Or Fraud was ever found;  
A phoenix rare whose virtues fair  
Through all our coasts do sound."

His inquest post mortem, 2 Car. I (1627) stated that he died seized in tail of the Manor of Bruen-Stapleford 'held of the Bishop of Coventree and Lichfield by the service of a thirty-eth part of a knight's fee, val. v. a. £15 17s. 3d., &c.&c. Obit. 18 Jan. last. John Bruen, junior, son and heir, aged 42, who received livery of his lands 4 Car. I [1629]."

Children of John and Elizabeth, first wife, baptisms of all except Gilbert and Priscilla given in the Bruen pedigree in Omerod 2:322.

- 1 Gilbert<sup>xv</sup>, bp. 4-28-1581. D. inf. (FC and FB)
- 2 John, [Jun.], cl585. Age 42, 2 Car I (1627)\* Son and heir. "2nd sonne." (FC) D. June 1647\* M., Judith dau. of John Amyas of Stotesden, Salop (d.1658); four chil. (Vis. 1663) (John, b.cl583, Vis. 1613.)
- 3 Anne, bp. 11-15-1585. "Eldest dau."(FC) Bur 12-29-1605\* [D. 7-13-1633. M.1,1611, Edward Puliston; no chil. M. 2, Robert Santhy of Burton; 4 chil.(FC)]
- 4 James, bp. 6-7-1686. D. inf. Not given in FC.
- 5 Henry, bp. 11-26-1588. O.S.P.\* "2nd son" [sic] (FC) D. yg. (Vis. 1613) "2 sonne." (Vis. 1613)
- 6 Elizabeth, bp. 5-28-1589. "2nd dau."(FC) M.(1609)(FB) George [or Thomas? (Vis.1613)] Mainwaring of Calvely, Chester, Gent.
- 7 Calvin, bp. 1-7-1591/2. Mayor, Chester. "3rd son."(FC) (Vis.1613) Liv. 2Car.I\* D.1655 (FB) M., Elizabeth, dau. of Rafe Littler of Walescot, Chester, Gent.; 2 sons. (Harl.Mss.165:11, Pet. of Calvin Bruen, mercer.)
- 8 Beza, bp. 2-24-1593/4. "4th son." (Vis.1613) O.s.p.\* D. inf. Not given by FC.
- 9 Priscilla? Given by FB. Not in Vis. 1585, 1613, 1663.
- 10 Nathaniel, bp. 7-23-1597. Given as son of Elizabeth by Ormerod. D. Aug. 1597\* D. inf.(FB) Not in Vis.1613.

Children of John and Anne, second wife. Samuel and a second Joseph, also a nameless son, given in brackets by Ormerod, with no baptisms for the three.

- 11 Samuel<sup>xv</sup>, bp. March 1600/1. Liv. 19 Jac. I (1622) and 2 Car. I (1627)\* Unm. 1637 (FC)
- 12 Katherine, bp. 2-7-1601/2. Liv. 19 Jac. I and 2 Car.I.\* Unm, 1637 (FC)
- 13 Abigail, bp. 4-3-1603. D. inf.\*

\* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng.

FC Funeral certificate, American Genealogist

FB Given by Frank Bruen

V Visitation

- 14 Jonathan<sup>xv</sup>, bp. 1-6-1505: Bur., 1-13-1605 (Ormerod)  
 15 Deborah?, bp. 12-15-1605, and d. 1608 (FB) Not in Orm.  
 16 Obadiah, bp. 12-25-1606 [St. Andrews Church, Tarvin (Cory)]

Mother d. 4 days later. Liv. 2 Car. I, 1627 (Ormerod) He d., New London, Conn., 1680+ Unm. 1637 (FC) Wife Sarah in New London, 1697, a widow. He was made citizen, Shrewsbury, Eng., 1633; no chil. at that time, and prob. unm.

He emigrated to N.E. in 1639, with wife Sarah, and according to a writer who quotes "The Faithfull Remon." his half-sister MARY. He was first in Marshfield, and later in Gloucester, Mass., where, Oct. 1641, he was commissioner to Gen. Court. Made freeman of Plymouth Col. 1642. Went with Cape Ann Company to Pequot (New London). Caulkins writes: "Next to Rev. Blynman, the person most of note in the Company was Obadiah Bruen. He was Recorder [Clerk of the Writs] and Townsman, in Pequot, 1651 to 1661." He served as judge, 1662-1666, and representative at Conn. Legislature, 1665, 1666. Was one of the important men of the Colony who petitioned King Charles II for Conn. charter, and a grantee of charter. Was one of the six who purchased from the Indians, 1667, the land which became Newark, N.J. He sold his property in New London to WILLIAM ROGERS, 1657. A long letter written by Obadiah (and wife Sarah), 10-11-1679, to his dau. Rebecca and husband Thomas Post, of Norwich, Conn., refers to his wife, son John, and dau. Hannah, but no mention is made of either a dau. Sarah or a dau. Mary, both of whom may have died in Eng.

- 1 Mary<sup>xvi</sup>, bp. St. Julian's Church, Shrewsbury, Eng., 6-12-1634. Prob. d. yg. If the MARY BRUEN who m., 8-15-1652, JOHN BALDWIN, SR., she was 18, and her husband about 40, had 8 chil., none after age 32.  
 2 Sarah? Cory says bp. Tarvin, Cheshire, 5-1-1636. No further record found.  
 3 Rebecca. D. 1721. M., 9-2-1663, as 2d wife, Thomas<sup>2</sup> (Stephen<sup>1</sup>?) Post (d. 1701); 2 sons; 2 daus. Will of Mary Harris, 1655, beq. "to Rebekah Bruen a Pynt pott of pewter, a new petticoate and a wascote w<sup>ch</sup> she is to spin herselfe; also an old byble & a hatt w<sup>ch</sup> was my son Thomas his hatt."  
 4 Hannah, Gloucester, Mass., 1-9-1643/4. (Recorded by father.) (164- in record) Liv. 1680. M., by Gov. Robert Treat, 10-30-1663, Milford, Conn. ("dau. of Obadiah" in record) to John Baldwin, Jr. He m. 2, bef. 1686, Ruth<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Botsford. 13 chil. by 2 wives.  
 5 John, Gloucester, 6-2-1645. (Recorded by father.) D., 1695. M. 1, c1679, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Lawrence. M., 2, Esther Smith. 5 chil. by 2 wives.

Children of John<sup>xiv</sup> and Margaret, third wife:

- 17 Joseph<sup>xv</sup>, bp. 3-5-1614. Given as child of Anne\* Child of Margaret (V 1613). Bur. 1698 (FB)
- 18 Margaret, bp. 12-8-1616. Prob. died young. "Three other children baptized with Margaret," (FB, unnamed) Following Joseph may be one.
- 19 Joseph, second of this name in Ormerod's pedigree among Anne's chil. "son of Margaret" (V 1613) Liv. 19 Jac. I (1622) and Car. I (1627)\* Liv. 1626, age 10, and 1637 (FC) M., Mary, dau. of John Leche (B 1663, p.61)
- + 20 MARY, bp. Tarvin, Cheshire, 6-14-1622 (FB) [7-14 (FC)] No baptism in Ormerod. See below.

MARY<sup>xv</sup> BRUEN was baptized in Tarvin, Cheshire, June 14, 1622 (FB), who says the baptism does not agree with Ormerod. No baptism is given by Ormerod, however, and the funeral certificate gives her baptism as July 14, 1622.

The marriage record in Milford, Conn., Vital Records\*\*, reads: "John Baldwin, Sr, married Aug. 15, 165-, Marie [Mary] Brewen, d. of John, of Pequot." The next line in the Milford records says: "Mary, wife of John Baldwin Sr., admitted to Church April 4, 1653\*\*," hence the marriage was in the previous August, 1652. Mary died on Sept. 2, 1670, in Milford, and John was buried there on June 21, 1681. See BALDWIN.

Since it has been asserted that Mary was the daughter of Obadiah Bruen, see Mary<sup>xvi</sup> on the preceding page.

See BALDWIN for descent to Henry<sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett.

- \* Ormerod: History of Cheshire, Eng., 2:309, 317-23; 3:396 The pedigree given in 2:322 was taken from "Original deeds, the inquisitions [Plea and Recog. Rolls], the Visitations of 1566, 1580, 1613, 1663, and the registers of Tarvin [and Waverton, and by the obliging assistance of G. E. Cokayne, esq., F.S.A., Lancaster Herald.]"

V Visitations of Cheshire, 1585, 1613, 1663.

FB Article by Frank Bruen in Hartford Times, Jan. 3, 1918

FC Funeral Certificate, taken in 1637, "being 12 years and more after death of sayd John Bruen." American Genealogist, 26:13, 14

Whittemore: Founders and Builders of the Oranges.

Caulkins: History of New London, Conn.

Cory Genealogy, Vol. 4, pt. 1, 116-146

- \*\* Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Milford, Conn. Gloucester, Mass., Vital Records

## THREE OF DOROTHY HOLFORD'S MANY NOBLE AND ROYAL LINES

- 1 CHARLEMAGNE, King of Franks and Emperor of the West. M., 771, Hildegard, daughter of Childebrand, Duke of Swabia.
- 2 PEPIN, King of Italy, (773-810). M., Lady Bertha, daughter of Count William of Toulouse.
- 3 BERNARD, King of Italy (c797-818), blinded by his uncle, Louis the Pious. M., Cunigunde (d. c835).
- 4 PEPIN, Count of Senlis de Valois (818-840+).
- 5 HERBERT I (c840-c902), Count of Vermandois. M., Bertha de Morvois.
- 6 HERBERT II (c880-c943), Count of Vermandois and Troyes. m., Liegard, daughter of Robert I, King of France.
- 7 ALBERT I (c920-988), Count Vermandois. M., Princess Gerberga, daughter of Louis IV, King of France, and wife, Gerberga, who was daughter of Henry I, Emperor of Germany. Louis IV was the son of Charles III, the son of Louis II, son of Charles II, son of Charlemagne.
- 8 HERBERT III, Count Vermandois (c955-c1000). M., as 2nd husband, Ermangarde, daughter of Reinald, Count of Bar.
- 9 OTTO (c1000-1045), Count Vermandois. Wife Pavie.
- 10 HERBERT IV (c1032-c1080), Count Vermandois and Valois. M., Adela de Vexin, dau. and heir of Raul III of Valois.
- 11 ADELHEID, Countess Vermandois (1080-1117). M., as third wife, Hugh Magnus (d.1101), Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count de Paris, Valois, Amiens, and great-grandson of Hugh Capet.
- 12 ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS (d.1131). M.1,1096, ROBERT DE BEAUMONT, Earl of Mellent and Leicester (1049-1118). M., 2, WILLIAM DE WARRENNE. (See next page.)
- 13 ADELINE BEAUMONT. M., Hugh de Montfort, son of Guilbert de Gaunt. Hugh was Fourth Baron Montfort; Hugh the First came with William the Conqueror (also an ancestor).
- 14 THURSTAN DE MONTFORT (d.1190). M., Emma, daughter of Peter de Corbuceous (or Juliana, daughter of Geoffrey Murdoc).
- 15 HENRY DE MONTFORT (d. 1191). Wife Rosa.
- 16 THURSTAN DE MONTFORT (d. 1216).
- 17 PETER DE MONTFORT (d.1265). M., Alice, daughter of Henry Baron de Aldithley.
- 18 PETER DE MONTFORT (d.1287). M., Matilda or Maud. He was the last baron of tenure.
- 19 JOHN DE MONTFORT, Knight, Baron by right (d. 1296). M., Alice, daughter of William de Plaunch.
- 20 PETER DE MONTFORT, Knight (d.1367). Had by Dame Lora de Ullenhale, daughter of Richard Astley:
- 21 JOHN DE MONTFORT, Knight, M., Johanna de Clinton.
- 22 BALDWIN DE MONTFORT, Knight (d. 1396). M.,1387, Margaret de Clinton. (This is the same as 24 on next page.)

- 23 WILLIAM DE MONTFORT, Knight, (d. 1453). M., Margaret, daughter of Sir John Peche of Hampton in Ardley.
- 24 BALDWIN DE MONTFORT (1445-1475). M., Joanna Vernon.
- 25 ROBERT DE MONTFORT of Bescote.
- 26 KATHERINE DE MONTFORT. M., George Booth, Esq. (c1445-84)
- 27 WILLIAM BOTHE, Knight. M. as 2d wife, Ellen, daughter of Sir John Montgomery.
- 28 JANE BOOTHE (b.c1500). M., 1, 1520, Sir Hugh Dutton, and 2, Thomas Holford, Esq., Lord Mayor of Chester (d.1569).
- 29 DOROTHY HOLFORD (b.c1530). M., as 2d wife, JOHN<sup>XIII</sup>BRUEN

#### SECOND LINE FROM ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS

- 12 ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS (d.1131). M.2, WILLIAM DE WARRENNE.
- 13 WILLIAM DE WARRENNE, 3rd Earl of Surrey. M., Adela (d., 1174), daughter of William de Talvas III, Count of Alencon and Ponthieu, also of royal descent.
- 14 ISABELLA DE WARREN, Countess of Surrey (d.1199), widow of William de Blois (d. 1160). M.2, 1163, Hameline Plantagenet, Fifth Earl of Warren and Surrey (d.1202).
- 15 ISABELLA PLANTAGENET DE WARREN. M., ROGER BIGOD, created Earl of Norfolk, 1189, Steward of England; Magna Charta Surety, and also of royal descent.
- 16 HUGH BIGOD, Second Earl of Norfolk (d.1225), Magna Charta Surety. M., Maud Marshall, daughter of William, Earl of Pembroke, also of royal descent.
- 17 RALPH BIGOD, Knight. M., Lady Berta de Furnival.
- 18 ISABEL BIGOD. M., 1, Gilbert de Lacie, Lord of Meath (d., 1241). M.2, John Fitz-Geoffrey, Sheriff of Yorkshire in 1234; Justiciary of Ireland in 1246. He was son of Geoffrey Fitz-Piers, Earl of Essex, Justiciary of England.
- 19 JOHN FITZ-JOHN, Chief Justice of Ireland, 1258. M., Margery, daughter of Philip Basset, Justice of England.
- 20 MAUD FITZ-JOHN. M., 1, Gerard de Furnival of Sheffield, (d. 1280). M., 2, William de Beauchamp, of Elmsley, Earl of Warwick (d. 1298), also of royal descent.
- 21 GUY DE BEAUCHAMP, Second Earl of Warwick (1270-1315). He m., Alice, daughter of Ralph de Tony.
- 22 MAUD DE BEAUCHAMP. M., Baron Geoffrey de Say (1305-1359), son of Geoffrey, son of William, son of William, son of GEOFFREY DE SAY, Surety of Magna Charta.
- 23 IDONAE DE SAY (d. c1388). M., John, Third Lord Clinton (1324-1398), descended from ROBERT FITZ-WALTER, a Surety of Magna Charta.
- 24 MARGARET DE CLINTON. M., 1387, Baldwin de Montfort, Knight (d. 1396). (This is the same as 22 of previous line.)

## THIRD LINE FROM ISABEL VERMANDOIS

- 12 ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS. M.1, 1096, ROBERT DE BEAUMONT.
- 13 ROBERT DE BEAUMONT (1104-1168), Earl of Leicester. M., 1120, Amicia de Cael.
- 14 ROBERT DE BEAUMONT (d. 1190), Earl of Leicester. He m., Petronilla de Grantmesnil.
- 15 MARGARET DE BEAUMONT (d. 1236). M.c1170, SAHER DE QUINCY (c1155-1219), Earl Winchester. Surety of Magna Charta.
- 16 ROGER DE QUINCY (d. 1264), Earl Winchester. M., Elena, daughter of Alan, Lord of Galloway, and descended from ancient kings of Scotland and Saxon kings of England.
- 17 ELENA DE QUINCY (d. 1296). M., Alan la Zouche (d. 1269) First Baron Zouche.
- 18 SIR ROGER LA ZOUCHE (d. 1285), Baron Zouche. M., Ela de Longspee, descended from Henry II, the first Plantagenet King.
- 19 ALAN LA ZOUCHE (1267-1314), Baron Zouche of Ash in county Leicester. M., Eleanor de la Grave.
- 20 MAUD LA ZOUCHE (b. 1290). M., 1314, Robert de Holland, (d.1328) of Yoxhall, Stafford.
- 21 MAUD DE HOLLAND (b. c1315). M., Sir Thomas de Swinner-ton (d.1361), Knight Banneret.
- 22 SIR ROBERT DE SWYNNERTON (c1340-1386). M., Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Nicholas de Bek.
- 23 MAUD DE SWYNNERTON (b. c1370). M., 1, Humphrey de Peshall (d.1388). M.2, Sir William de Ipstones (d.1399). M., 3, c1400, Sir John Savage (d.1449) of Clifton, Cheshire.
- 24 MAUD SAVAGE (b. c1403). M., 1418, John Dutton (c1403-45).
- 25 MAUD DUTTON (c1425-c1489). M., 1443, Sir William Booth.
- 26 GEORGE BOOTH (c1445-1484). M., Katherine de Montfort.  
(This is the same as 26 on preceding page.)

## Authorities:

Cokayne: Complete Peerage  
 Turton: Plantagenet Ancestry  
 Omerod 1:524  
 Von Redlich  
 Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book, Addenda, 14. (Arms)



## BUTLER

JOHN<sup>1</sup> BUTLER was probably from England, the place not now known. The name of his first wife is also unknown, but about 1665 he married a second wife named Benedicta. She was born about 1637. (Dr John Winthrop estimated her age as thirty in 1667.) John died in 1679-80, probably in Branford, Conn.

In the absence of other printed records, it is impossible to determine whether or not there were two John Butlers, one a leather dresser and one a doctor, but chronologically there is nothing against their being the same man.

Savage says: "He probably is that physician whose creditor John Winchcombe of Boston, Oct. 5, 1682, claimed administration on estate and gave inventory 5 Feb. 1683, of £11.3s. only." He is said to have practiced medicine in Hartford, Conn., in 1666.

A John Butler joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in Boston in 1644. Dr John Winthrop called him a leather dresser of Hartford in 1667 on a professional visit. He was a freeman of Hartford, 1669. He removed to Branford and seems to have lived there the rest of his life. The Butlers were among the earliest families in Branford. In 1676 his property in Branford was assessed at £23.

Children of John and first wife (unknown):

- + 1 ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>. See following.
- 2 John, perhaps b., Boston. D., Branford, 1691. M., 11-17-1684\* Hannah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Potter (1665-1694); 2 chil. The bounds between William Barker of Branford, for himself, and the land of John Todd of New Haven, "in the right of his wife Hannah, heir to the estate of her brother, John Butler, deceased, of Branford near Stoney Creek," were settled in 1710.
- 3 Richard, perhaps b., Boston. D., 1713\* Wife Elizabeth; had children.
- 4 Ruth, cl658. D., Providence, R.I., 12-19-1728 M.1, Rev. Thomas Goodsell (cl646-1713), who divorced her in 1683; no chil. (He m.2, 1684, Sarah Hemmingway.) Ruth m.2, Joseph Woodward (d., Providence, 2-26-1726); son Joseph b., Little Compton, R.I., 1696; son Jedediah b., 1699.
- 5 Samuel. No chil.

---

\* Barbour Collections, Vital Records of Branford, Conn.

## Children of John and second wife, Benedicta:

- 6 Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, c1667? D., Branford, 1757\* Wife Lydia; 10 chil.  
 7 Jonah. D., Branford, 2-28-1710/1\* No chil.  
 8 Hannah. M., c1686, Luke Hill, Jr. (1661-1740); 6 chil. by 1703. He may have m.2, Deliverance \_\_\_\_\_; 1 dau.

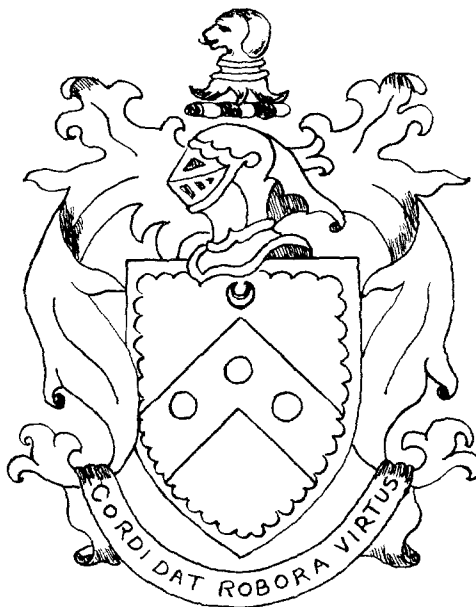
ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> BUTLER, the date of whose birth is not known, married about 1670, Eleazer Stent, Junior. He was born "middle of January, 1644," probably in England. They were both "imbodyed in Ch<sup>h</sup> Covenant, March 7, 1687/8," in Branford, Conn. Eleazer died in Branford, Feb. 8, 1705/6\* and Elizabeth died there Aug. 12, 1712\*.

Elizabeth-2 Butler	m. c1670, Eleazer-2 Stent
Dorothy-3 Stent	m. 1700, John Barnes
Desire-2 Barnes	m. 1727, Timothy-4 Parmelee
Desire-5 Parmelee	m. 1753, James-4 Baldwin
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amariah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
	m. 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## Authorities:

American Genealogist, 2:372; 9:60  
 John Winthrop's Medical Journal, 735, 810 (Am. Gen. 9:60)  
 Hill: New Haven and Eastern New Haven County, 1:415  
 \*Barbour Collections, Vital Records of Branford, Conn.  
 Branford, Conn., Town and Church Records. (Am. Gen.)

## CHITTENDEN



**ARMS:** Argent on a chevron gules, three bezants, in chief a crescent in point gules, all within a bordure engrailed gules.

**CREST:** A talbot's head erased proper, collared gules.

## CHITTENDEN

ROBERT CHITTENDEN lived in Cranbrook, East Guildford, Essex, Eng., on the British Channel, near the Kent border. He had a son baptized in Marsden, near Cranbrook, by the vicar, of Marsden, Salmon Boxer:

+ "William, son of Robert Chittenden, March 1594/5."

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CHITTENDEN, baptized at Marsden, Essex, Eng., in March, 1594/5, married about 1634 in England, Joan or Joanna, daughter of Dr Edmund Sheafe of Cranbrook, Kent. Joanna was born about 1614. William died in Guilford, Conn., on Feb. 1, 1660/1, and Joanna married, May 3, 1665, ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN, as his second wife. Joanna was buried in Guilford, Aug. 16, 1668, and Abraham died there in January, 1683, according to Talcott. See SHEAFE and CRUTTENDEN.

His wife Joanna was a sister of Mr Jacob Sheafe, one of the richest and most prominent men in New England. Another sister, Mary Sheafe, married Robert Merriam and lived in Concord, Mass. By her will of 1688, Widow Mary Merriam, having no children, bequeathed to her "sisters four children living in the Southern parts [Connecticut]," who were John, Nathaniel, MARY, and Joanna Chittenden, the only ones alive at the time. The wife of Rev. Henry Whitfield, Dorothy Sheafe, was a cousin of Jacob, Mary and Joanna. Their mother, Mrs Joanna Sheafe, then a widow, came to Guilford, and died there on Aug. 1, 1659, probably at her daughter's home.

In 1639 William Chittenden, with Rev. Henry Whitfield and twenty-four other gentleman planters, arrived in the first ship ever to dock at New Haven. He was the fourth signer of the covenant drawn up at sea. He was one of the six men selected to purchase from the Indians the land on which they settled, and which they later called Guilford. These six men held the undivided lands in trust until 1643, when the church took over the government. See GUILFORD.

On arriving in Guilford, the planters chose William Chittenden, WILLIAM LEETE, JOHN BISHOP, and Robert Kitchell for magistrates with full power. When the church was organized, June 19, 1643, these four magistrates gave over their authority to the church, which as in New Haven had charge of the civil and religious affairs of the plantation.

William Chittenden was the principal military man of the plantation. Savage says he served with the English army in the Netherlands during the Thirty Years War, attaining the rank of major. Atwater says, "The Artillery Company at New

Haven seems in later years to have become so far a colonial company that Mr Chittenden of Guilford was one of its sergeants." This was in 1648; in 1653 he was made lieutenant of the forces of the New Haven Colony. He was a magistrate until his death, and represented Guilford twenty-seven times at the Connecticut General Assembly, from 1646 until 1661.

He selected a very beautiful site for his homestead, now owned by one of his descendants. His property consisted of about a hundred acres. Apparently he provided for his children during his life, and did not make a will. His estate, inventoried Feb. 21, 1660/1, amounted to £677.

Children of William and Joanna:

- 1 Thomas<sup>2</sup>, prob. Eng., c1635. D. by 1685. M.1663\*\*, Joan<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Jordan (d.1685+); 7 chil.
- 2 Elizabeth, prob. b. Eng. D. by 1688. M., 1657, Thomas Wright, Jr. (1632-1683); 5 chil.
- 3 Nathaniel, prob. b. Eng. D., 1691. Wife Sarah; 7 chil.
- 4 John, c1643. D.1716. M.1665, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Fletcher (b.1643); 6 chil. Hannah d. 1713.
- + 5 MARY, Guilford, c1647. See below.
- 6 Hannah, Guilford, 11-15-1649. D., 1650.
- 7 Joseph, Guilford, 4-14-1652\* Twin. D. inf.
- 8 Hannah, Guilford, 4-14-1652\* Twin. D. 1674.
- 9 Deborah, Guilford, 12-12-1653. D., 1654\*\*
- 10 Joanna. Prob. youngest. See text. Living 1688.

MARY<sup>2</sup> CHITTENDEN was born about 1647 in Guilford, Conn., where she married, Oct. 4, 1670\*, John Leete. They were married by his father, Mr William Leete, then "Debudy Gouverner." John, born in 1639, is said to be the first white child born in Guilford. He died Nov. 25, 1692, and Mary died, March 9, 1712\*\*, "age 65." See LEETE for descent to Henry Bartlett.

Authorities:

Chittenden Genealogy.

American Genealogist, 15:71.

Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 25, 44.

Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven, Conn., 304, note New Haven Colony Court Records.

Americana, 35:96.

New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers, 4:413, note.

\*Barbour Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\*Talcott: Mss. of Guilford, Conn., families.

Guilford Vital Records in American Genealogist.

## COOK

THOMAS<sup>1</sup> COOK was born in England, say from 1615 to 1618, as he was quite a young man when he arrived in New England in 1639. His wife Elizabeth has not been identified, and it is not known when she died. Thomas died on Dec. 1, 1692\* in Guilford, Conn.

He was the twenty-fourth signer of the Guilford Covenant drawn up at sea in 1639, and was the last surviving signer. See GUILFORD. When they settled, he was assigned a home lot of two acres and six and a quarter acres of upland. There is record of other property also. On Oct. 9, 1660, Thomas Smith, blacksmith, deeded his home lot to Thomas Cooke and moved to Killingworth (now Clinton), Conn. The town of Guilford purchased this lot on Sept. 27, 1695, and presented it to their new minister, Rev. Thomas Ruggles, Sr., who exchanged it the same year with DANIEL BISHOP. In 1690, Thomas Cook was taxed on property assessed at £31. 15s. The same year he gave his "fourth division land" to his grandson THOMAS HALL.

In 1646 Thomas appeared in Guilford court and "complained that Benjamin Wright did slander and defame him by sundry expressions & speeches as that he was a man of large conscience and that he was a whibbling man & that he came fauning upon him & that he was a Talebearer." Later that year, "Benjamin Wrights acknowledgement of a slander to Thomas Cooke was published & Thomas Cooke was satisfied with it."

He was made freeman on Feb. 14, 1650, and as the planters were all church members, he was eligible to hold office. He was treasurer for the Guilford Plantation from 1660 to 1662, succeeding ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN. He represented the town at the May, 1666, session of the General Assembly, at Hartford. Steiner says: "Cooke was usually the juror after the county courts were established, 1666, and held many other honorable offices." His name is on the list of freemen sent by Guilford to court in 1669. Another record, 1650, shows he "was willing to add 2 shillings per annum to his present contribution [towards Rev. Thomas Whitfield's salary] and hoped he should be able to continue."

His nuncupative will, probated June 13, 1693, names son Thomas Cook, Jr., daughter ELIZABETH HALL and her children, THOMAS HALL and Samuel Hall. See also under THOMAS HALL<sup>3</sup>.

## Children of Thomas and Elizabeth:

- + 1 ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, Guilford, 1640. See following.
- 2 Sarah.(?) M., Thomas Hall (unidentified).
- 3 Thomas, Guilford, 1642. D., 1703. M., 1, 1668\*, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Linden (b.1650). "Hannah, w. of Thomas Jr. d. 1676\*"; no chil. M., 2, 1677, Sarah Mason of Saybrook, Conn. (d.1701); 10 chil., 1678 to 1796.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> COOK was born about 1640, in Guilford, Conn., and married there in 1662, Samuel, son of John Hall. Samuel was born in England about 1626, and died in Middletown, Conn. March 14, 1690/1, after which his widow went to Guilford and lived with her son Deacon DEACON THOMAS HALL. It is possible that she died in Middletown, as her will was exhibited there by her son Samuel Hall, Feb. 4, 1711/12. See HALL.

From New Haven Probate Records: "Our honored father did in his lifetime by word, will that his grandchild, Thomas Hall, son to his daughter Elizabeth Hall, should enjoy as his own inheritance, etc.....To this will of our honored father, we his children freely consent." Signed by Thomas Cooke and ELIZABETH HALL.

Elizabeth-2 Cook	m. 1662,	Samuel-2 Hall
Thomas-3 Hall	m. 1693,	Mary-2 Hiland
Hiland-4 Hall	m. 1725,	Rachel-4 Bishop
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761,	Mary-4 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783,	Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815,	Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## Authorities:

- Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 48
- Smith: History of Guilford, Conn., 12, 24, 181.
- Halls of New England, 4
- New England Register, 62:218 (Cook Genealogy)
- Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.
- Guilford Court Records
- \*Barbour's Collection, Vital Records of Guilford, Conn.
- Griswold: Yesteryears of Guilford, Conn., 389

## CRUTTENDEN

ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> CRUTTENDEN was born about 1613 in England, probably in Cranbrook, Kent. His first wife Mary, perhaps Mary Hinkson, died in Guilford, Conn., in 1664. He married again in Guilford, May 31, 1665, JOANNA, widow of WILLIAM CHITTENDEN. Joanna was born in Cranbrook about 1612, the daughter of Dr Edmund Sheafe. She was buried in Guilford on Aug. 16, 1668,\* and Abraham died there in January, 1683, "age about 73 years."\*\* See SHEAFE and CHITTENDEN.

This name is also written Crittenden in the records, and many descendants spell the name that way. It is thought that Goodman Cruttenden came from Cranbrook because he was said to have been a neighbor of the Chittendens there.

He was an original planter of the town of Guilford, being the eighteenth signer of the Guilford Covenant of 1639. See GUILFORD. He took the oath of fidelity in 1645, but was not admitted freeman until 1651. However, he must have been considered a freeman (and a church member) before that, for he was appointed "overseer of the Mill Bay dams or floodgates," on April 30, 1646. See FREEMEN. On June 6, 1651, he was chosen assessor, and on June 9, 1653, townsman or selectman. In 1657 he succeeded WILLIAM LEETE as treasurer of the Guilford Plantation, and held the office until 1660, when he was succeeded by THOMAS COOK. He was one of the three assessors appointed on Sept. 8, 1665. His name is on the list of freemen submitted by Guilford to New Haven court in 1669.

Goodman Cruttenden was a large land holder. Besides his home lot, he had credited to him, "a parcel of marsh land to the south, 10 and a half acres; a parcel of upland and marsh in the valley on each side of West River; a parcel of upland 20 acres abutting to the common woods; and a parcel of upland over against the mill, 19 acres."

None of his children are recorded in Guilford, although some of them must have been born after he settled there.

Children of Abraham and Mary, order not known:

- 1 Mary<sup>2</sup>, cl632. D., 9-11-1669. M., 1650, Dea. George Bartlett (d. 1669); 7 chil.
- 2 Abraham, cl635. D., 9-25-1694\* M., 5-13-1661, Susannah<sup>2</sup> THOMAS<sup>1</sup>) GREGSON (d. 9-8-1712); 5 chil. "Daughter Susannah Cruttenden" in mother's will, 1692.



- 3 Thomas<sup>2</sup>, c1637. D.1698. One writer says he was a tailor and never married. Perhaps the Thomas Cruttenden who m.1690, Abigail Hull of Kenilworth, and had son Thomas C ruttenden, Jr.
- 4 Elizabeth, c1639. M.1,1670, as 2d wife, John Graves (d. 12-31-1695); 5 chil., 1670 to 1680. M.2, John Sperry, of New Haven. M.3, Benjamin Burnet.
- 5 Isaac, c1643. D.1685\* M.1665\*, Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Anthony<sup>1</sup>) Thompson of New Haven (1647-1727); 9 chil. She m., 2,1691+, as 2d wife, Dea. John Meigs, Jr. (1640-1713).
- 6 Deborah, c1640. Bur. 1658.
- + 7 HANNAH, Guilford, 164-. See below.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> CRUTTENDEN was born in Guilford, "164-" in the record, the last numeral apparently illegible. She married there in July, 1665, George Hiland, perhaps the child of that name baptized at Rolvenden, Kent, Eng., on Dec.30, 1621, the son of George and Elizabeth Hyland. In that case he would have been about forty-three when he married Hannah, and she may have been a second wife. George died in Guilford on Jan. 21, 1692/3. See HILAND.

Hannah-2 Cruttenden	m. 1665, George-1 Hiland
Mary-3 Hiland	m. 1693, Thomas-3 Hall
Hiland-4 Hall	m. 1725, Rachel-4 Bishop
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761, Mary-5 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-6 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

- Nash: Fifty Puritan Ancestors, 150  
 New England Register, 52:466  
 Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn.  
 \*Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Connecticut  
 Towns (Guilford)  
 \*\*Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families  
 Guilford Vital Records in American Genealogist

## DIMMOCK

REVEREND THOMAS<sup>1</sup> DIMMOCK was born in England, no doubt a descendant of the noble Dymoke family. He died in Massachusetts in 1658, survived by his wife Ann, who may have been a Hammond. She was living in October 1683, but probably died before 1686.

Thomas Dimmock was created freeman at Dorchester, Mass., between 1631 and 1636. He was a member of the Dorchester church, which was organized at the time of its setting sail with Winthrop's fleet. He remained at Dorchester till 1636, when he removed to Scituate, and later to Hingham, Mass.

In 1639 "Elder" Thomas Dimmock together with Rev. Joseph Hull were interested in a grant of lands in Barnstable, Mass., with which town his whole subsequent life was identified. He and Mr Hull seem to have divided all the town offices and committees between them, evidently being trusted by the community in all public matters requiring the exercise of sound judgment, executive ability and responsibility.

He was admitted freeman of Plymouth Colony, Dec. 3, 1639, and in March 1639 he was appointed by Plymouth Colony Court "to exercise the Barnstable men in their arms"(drillmaster). He was deputy eight times to the General Court at Boston, between 1639 and 1650. In June 1640, he with Mr Freeman of Sandwich, Mass., were constituted a court, the first established in Barnstable county, "to hear and determine all the causes and controversies within the three townships not exceeding 20s." Cases involving larger sums were tried before the Governor and Assistants. In June 1644 he was reappointed a magistrate or assistant to Mr Freeman, the chief justice of the inferior court, and assistant associate of the higher court. On Sept. 2, 1642, he was appointed by Plymouth Colony Court as one of the council of War. On Oct. 10, 1642, he was elected lieutenant in Barnstable county, the highest rank in the local militia, and the court approved of the choice. In March he was accused of neglecting to exercise the men in arms, but was discharged. In 1650 he was one of the Plymouth Colony commissioners appointed to confer with the commission of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, concerning titles of the lands at Shawamut and Pawtuxet.

On Aug. 7, 1650, he was ordained teaching elder of the Barnstable church, of which he had been a charter member. In 1654 he left his farm and resided in Barnstable until his death in 1658. In his later years he seems to have been of feeble health and unable to perform any act that required labor or care. It appears also that he was obliged to sell

a portion of his ample property to provide support for himself and family.

His nuncupative will, probated June 4, 1658, was attested to by Anthony Annable and John Smith, who testified that "when he was sick last summer [1658], he said 'of his little he would give to his wife, for the children were hers as well as his.'"

The children of Thomas and Ann are not recorded on Barnstable or Plymouth Colony records. They may have had children before coming to Barnstable. The following are taken from Barnstable church records:

- + 1 Susanna?<sup>2</sup> Perhaps a daughter. See below.
- 2 Elizabeth? M., Knyvet Sears of Cape Cod.
- 3 Timothy, bap. 1-12-1639/40. D. 1640, the first death in Barnstable.
- 4 Twins, bur., 3-18-1640/1.
- 5 Mehetable, bap. 4-18-1642. D., 1676. M., 1662, Richard Child of Watertown; 8 chil.
- 6 Shubael, bap. 9-15-1644. D., 1732. M., April 1663, Joanna<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Bursley (1646-1727); 9 chil.: Thomas, 1664; John, 1666; Timothy, 1668; Shubael, 1673; Joseph, 1675; Mehitabel, 1677; Benjamin, 1680; Joanna, 1682; and Thankful, 1684.

SUSANNA<sup>2</sup> [DIMMOCK?], born perhaps 1635 in Dorchester, or 1636, in Scituate, Mass. Possibly the wife of Robert Shelly in 1688, in Barnstable. He died in Barnstable, on Sept. 6th 1692, survived by Susanna, who made oath to his inventory.

They had four sons recorded in Barnstable: Joseph, Shubael, Timothy and Benjamin. See children of Shubael<sup>2</sup> Dimmock. See SHELLY.

Susanna-2 [Dimmock?]	m. c1667, Robert-1 Shelly
Shubael-2 Shelly	m. 1704, Wid. Mary Evarts
John-3 Shelly	m. 1731, Jerusha-4 Leete
Mary-4 Shelly	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-6 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Dimmock Genealogy in Connecticut Magazine, 9:928-932

Granberry Genealogy, 209

Barnstable Vital Records, in Mayflower Descendant Magazine

Barnstable Church Records.

## DOWNS

JOHN<sup>1</sup> DOWNS was first heard of in New Haven, Conn., in 1648, but probably came here very young, from Kent, Eng. It is possible he came with John Caffinch. The identity of his wife Mary is not known. There is no record of their deaths.

John Caffinch, with whom he lived and for whom he worked was probably a relative. At New Haven court, Sept. 5, 1648: "Mr Caffinch was complained of for comeing late one Lords day with his armes, & J<sup>no</sup> Downe his man all so. For his man he saith he was necessarily hindered from the meeting." "John Down, Mr Caffinch his man," was fined 2s.6d., for absence at a squadron training. At New Haven, April 6, 1652: "An action was entered by John Downes against Mr John Caffinch for a debt of fifteene pownds w<sup>ch</sup> Mr Caffinch confest he owes to John Downes, as parte of his portion left in the hands of him the said John Caffinch; but after some debate about the busines, both parties agreed to refferr the matter in question to arbytration, both in what John Downes shall be p<sup>d</sup> this fifteen pounds and what he shall have for forbearanc of it since it was due." This perhaps indicates some relationship to Caffinch or his wife. However, there was some trouble over money due Caffinch from some gentlemen who had gone back to England, for taking care of their sheep, the actual work done by John Downe.

He was evidently no longer with Caffinch in 1652, for on Aug. 3, 1652: "John Downe was complained of for neglecting his watch one night; he said it was true hee did not watch, because he was at Henry Hummerstons house, but he spoke to one to watch for him and thought he would but he did not. He was told he might have come from that farme to the Towne to watch...but because he tooke some care to provide the Court is willing to pass it w<sup>th</sup> halfe the fine." He was fined 2s. 6d., but in November he was again fined for neglecting his watch, this time paying the full five shillings.

By 1657 he was in good standing, a proprietor and member of the church, and was admitted freeman. His wife Mary was No. 270 in the New Haven First Church catalog, and John was No. 366; their daughter Mary is listed as No. 364. In court in 1659 John Downs demanded of Thomas Mulliner recompense for damage done to his corn by Mulliner's horse. In court, Feb. 1659/60, mention is made of a farm which he bought of Mulliner. He was presented for freeman at New Haven court on May 13, 1669. He may be the John Downs who witnessed the will of John Sadd, July 26, 1694, or this may have been his son John, who had attained his majority the November previous.

## Children of John and Mary, born in New Haven:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>, 3-5-1659. D. yg.
- 2 Samuel, 10-28-1662. D., 1711. M. 1691, Christian<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Pinion; 5 chil.
- 3 Mary, 1-28-1664/5.
- 4 Ebenezer, 4-3-1667. D. 1711. M. 1694, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Humphreville, widow of Thomas Mallory (1659-1691); 7 chil. She m., 3, 1713, as 2d wife, Thomas Carnes; 1 dau., 1714. Carnes m., 3, DOROTHY [STENT], widow of JOHN BARNES.
- 5 Deliverance, twin, 4-19-1669. D., 1749. M., 1, 1699, Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Simon<sup>1</sup>) Lobdell (1676-1740); 4 chil. He m., 2 Mary, widow of 1, John Thomas, and 2, Richard Porter.
- 6 Elizabeth, twin, 4-19-1669.
- + 7 HANNAH, 1-19-1670/1. See below.
- 8 John, 11-25-1672. D. 1753. M. 1, 1696, Mary<sup>3</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>) Perry (b. 1680); 6 chil. M. 2, Stratfield, 1713, Deborah<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Odell (1682-1745); 1 son.
- 9 Daniel, 8-29-1674. Bp. 9-27-1685. D. 1765. Wife Deborah; 3 chil., 1716 to 1722.
- 10 Nathaniel, 12-27-1676. Bp. with Daniel, 9-27-1685.
- 11 Ruth, 7-5-1679. Bp. with Daniel, 9-27-1685.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> DOWNS was born in New Haven, Conn., on Jan. 19, 1671. She married there on Sept. 22, 1692, as second wife, Nathaniel Kimberly, Junior, who died a few days before Dec. 5, 1720, when Hannah was appointed administratrix of his estate. She probably died before 1747, when the living children gave up their rights to the New Haven land to Nathaniel their brother. See KIMBERLY.

## Authorities:

Jacobus: History and Genealogy of Families of Old Fairfield, Conn., 187.  
 Peter Hobart's Diary.  
 Papers of New Haven Colony Historical Society  
 New Haven Colony Records  
 New Haven, Conn., Vital Records

Hannah-2 Downs	m. 1692, Nathaniel-3 Kimberly
Abraham-4 Kimberly	m. 1733, Mary-4 Sherman
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-7 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## EDWARDS

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> EDWARDS and wife Ann lived in Easthampton, Long Island, N.Y., where William died in 1685. Ann survived him, but the date of her death is not known. William called her "an ancient woman," in 1653.

He and Ann are said to have come from Maidstone, county Kent, Eng., perhaps with one child. They were first in Lynn, Mass., but were in Easthampton before 1651. He had a brother John Edwards, also a first settler of Easthampton, who named a son William. John Edwards made his will in 1685.

William Edwards had a twenty-acre lot on the east side of the settlers' first street, between the property of his brother John, and that of Benjamin Price. He was a cooper, but also a prosperous farmer.

Ann Edwards seems to have had an independent nature, to judge from the records, but her husband upheld her. The town records teem with the quarrels of the early settlers. She seems to have been ordered to appear at court, for on March 2, 1651: "It is ordered that Goody Edwards shal pay 3 pounds or have her tongue in a cleft stick for the contempt of a warrant, in sainge she would not come, but if they had bin Govnor or magistrate then she would come and Desiringe the warrant that she might burne it." The end of the story is not given. Again on June 13, 1653: "William Edwards has entered an accon of Defamation against Benj. Price and his wife, his wife sayinge that the wife of William Edwards was a base lying woman and that she would prove her a lier in many pticulers, wch I take to bee a great Defamation to me and my posterity in that hereafter it may be spoken, - there goe the bratts of a base lyer - w<sup>ch</sup> I would not have made out against my wife for a hundred pounds, my wife being an ancient woman and the other a yonge woman...."

He was appointed a constable in 1654, so must have been a freeman and member of the church, as this was a high honor. He was appointed an overseer in 1665. In a census taken in 1683, he was listed as possessing: 24 acres, 3 oxen, 5 horses, 1 swine, and 8 sheep; estate: £180.

Other records are: Aug. 21, 1665, he bought of Nathaniel Foster his house and land in Easthampton, which property he immediately gave to his son John. Dec. 18, 1669, he gave his daughter Sarah a house lot between John Edwards and Samuel Parsons; also gave to Nathaniel Demmony who was to marry his daughter Sarah, a house lot. He sued Philip Alcock for

debt in 1672. June 24, 1673, he hired an Indian named Isaack as a servant for half a year. He gave several lots to William Rundle and wife Hannah. In 1675 an action was brought against him for a debt of 30s. and a gallon of rum. In 1676 he gave John Squire land as daughter Ann's marriage portion, and in 1677 he gave his son THOMAS certain tracts of land.

His will, dated Southampton, Jan. 1, 1680/1, probated in Southold, Oct. 21, 1685, named Anne executrix, bequeathed to sons John and THOMAS; William and Ephraim, sons of son THOMAS; Josiah, son of son John; daughters Elizabeth Baker and Ann Squire; grandchildren Richard, Thomas, Isaac, Benjamin and Elizabeth Stratton; children of daughter Elizabeth Baker.

Hedges says, "He seems to have been a man of mind, heart, and means, fully up to the average of his fellow townsmen."

Children of William and Ann, prob. born in Easthampton:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>. D., 1693. M., 1661, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Josiah<sup>1</sup>) Stansborough; 7 chil.
- + 2 THOMAS. See below.
- 3 Ephraim. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will, 1681.
- 4 Sarah. M.1, Nathaniel Dominy. M.2, Robert More.
- 5 Anne. Liv. 1681. M., c1676, John Squires; had a son George.
- 6 Elizabeth. D.1705. M.1, Richard Stratton; 5 chil. by 1681. M.2, Thomas Baker (d. bef. 1705).
- 7 Hannah. D.c1674. M., William Rundle.

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> EDWARDS died in Easthampton, Long Island, N. Y., on April 16, 1698. He was survived by his wife Abigail, who was probably the mother of his children, but whose identity is not known, and no record of her death has been found.

He received land by deed of gift from his father on July 28, 1676. On March 19, 1696/7, he sold land "given him by father," to Nathaniel Barnes. He is often mentioned in East Hampton records, civil and land matters.

In his will of Jan. 20, 1697/8, he named eight children, and wife Abigail. Son Ephraim was named executor.

Children of Thomas and Abigail:

- 1 Ephraim<sup>3</sup>, prob. eldest. D., 1716. Wife Sarah; 2 daus., 1699, 1701. Moved to Cape May about 1701.
- 2 Thomas, 1668. D.1739. Unm. Res: Easthampton.
- 3 Daniel. M.1711, Mrs Jane [Conklin?] Brown; son Daniel b. 1715; dau. Lucy b. Guilford, Conn.

- 4 William<sup>3</sup>. Will, 1733. Owned covenant, Easthampton, in March 1699/1700. Moved to Cape May, N.J. Wife Ann, living, 1750; 2 chil.
- 5 Abigail. Not mentioned in father's will, 1698.
- + 6 ALICE (Alse, Alec, Als) See following.
- 7 Jane. M., 1701, John<sup>3</sup> (George<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Squires; 3 chil.
- 8 Elizabeth. Probably the "Betsey Edwards of East Hampton," who m., Guilford, Conn., 1699† Job<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN) PARMELEE (1673-1765\*); 7 chil. She d., 1761\*\*
- 9 Esther. Mentioned in father's will, 1698.

ALICE<sup>3</sup> EDWARDS, spelled variously Alec, Alse and Else in the records, was the daughter of Thomas Edwards. Her birth is not of record, but her father remembered her in his will of 1698. She was the first wife of Joshua Parmelee. They were married in Guilford, Conn., by Mr Andrew Leete, Asst., "abt. 10 July 1690\*". In the record she is called "alse edwards of East Hamton on Long island." Joshua Parmelee was born in Guilford in June 1661. "Als" died in Guilford, July 10, 1714, and Joshua married second, in Guilford, 1716, Hannah, widow of Benjamin Stone. Joshua died in June 1729, in Guilford, and Hannah married third, Dec. 17, 1735\*\*, Dr Benjamin Hull of Wallingford, Conn., as his second wife. Hannah died on Dec. 17, 1755. See PARMELEE.

Alice-3 Edwards	m. 1690,	Joshua-3 Parmelee
Timothy-4 Parmelee	m. 1727,	Desire-2 Barnes
Desire-5 Parmelee	m. 1753,	James-4 Baldwin
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785,	Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815,	Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

Hedges: History of East Hampton, N.Y., 258, etc.  
 Easthampton Records.  
 Guilford, Conn., Vital Records, in American Genealogist  
 \*Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records  
 \*\*Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families  
 N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, Jan. 1951



## EVARTS

JOHN<sup>1</sup> EVARTS is asserted by one writer to have been born in county Hertford, Eng., about 1600, the son of William and Sarah (Everhard) Evarts. The name of his first wife was Elizabeth, who has been called the daughter of William Spencer. He married second, in New Haven, Conn., May 27, 1663, the widow Elizabeth Parmelee, who as the widow Bradley, had married JOHN PARMELEE on November 8, 1653. John Evarts was buried in Guilford, Conn., May 10, 1669\*, and Elizabeth died there in January 1683\*\*. See PARMELEE.

John Evarts is first heard of when he was made a freeman of Concord, Mass., in March, 1637/8. He lived there several years, and had two sons, perhaps three, born there. In the summer of 1644 sixteen families under the leadership of Rev. John Jones, about one-eighth of the planters of Concord, removed to Fairfield in the Colony of Connecticut. Among them was John Evarts. In Fairfield he had land adjacent to that of Joseph Middlebrook, who had also come from Concord. John was in Guilford, Conn., by 1651, in which year he bought "Mephams allotment" from Timothy Baldwin of Milford, Conn., for £21. (He was the brother of Joseph and Nathaniel, the three sons of Richard Baldwin, weaver, of Cholesbury, Eng.) John was admitted a planter of Guilford on Sept. 9, 1651, and was made freeman of Guilford on Feb. 5, 1651/2. Except for troubles with his neighbors, which most of the Guilford families aired in court, he lived quietly on his farm. There are few references to him until 1667, when he was appointed a tything man.

In Guilford court, May 3, 1655: "Thomas French, pl tff, Alleged that his Sow one Lords day about the first weeke in April was drowned in a well of John Evarts his, wch usually lyeth uncovered & the gate of the yard open. Wm Seward testifyeth that Thomas French his hoggs are apt to leap and to break fence but he remembers not that the sow was such a harmfull hogg." French brought an additional suit against John Evarts the same day for 2ls., "Damages wch he had sustained in parsnips, Cabbages & Pease by the hoggs of John Evarts Senr for severall yeares." Evarts replied that "the

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.

hoggs got into Frenchs lott because of French's defective fences & though it was not his fault he had tendered satisfaction in Cabbages...and French had stopped a pound of flax due him." Further, Evarts proved by witness that "Goodwife French had said that Samuel Blackleys Sow had eaten their parsnips." Thomas French lost the suit and had to pay costs and 10s. besides. The children do not appear to have shared their parents' feelings, for John Evarts, Junior, married a daughter of Thomas French.

Children of John and first wife Elizabeth:

- + 1 JAMES<sup>2</sup>, 7-19-1638, Concord, Mass. See below.
- 2 John, Concord, 2-29-1640. D., Guilford, Ct., 1692\* M., 1, 1665, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) French (d., 1668); 2 chil. M., 2, 1676, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Alexander?) Bow; 10 chil. (Dau. Mary d., yg.) A widow Mary Evarts d., 4-25-1700\*\* (Talcott says this latter one.)
- 3 Judah, Concord, 10-27-1642. D., 1696\*\* M., 1670, Mary<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hayden of Kenilworth, Conn. (b. 6-6-1648); 2 daus. named Mary b. 1675 and 1682, (both d. yg.); 2 sons.
- 4 Daniel. D. 1692\* First wife Mary d. 1663\*; 1 dau.\*\* He m., 2, 1664, Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Dowd (d., 1703); 6 chil. (No dau. Mary.)
- 5 Elizabeth. M. 1665, Peter Abbott, who became insane, but was tried and executed, 1667, for her murder. She was the only Elizabeth Evarts contemporary with NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup> MUNGER, and probably the Elizabeth Evarts who "spread an evill report" about him.

JAMES<sup>2</sup> EVARTS was born in Concord, Mass., July 19, 1638, according to a writer in New York Record, 47:313. This may be true, though no authority is given, as the Concord records do not begin until 1638-9. John Evarts, his father, lived there at that time, and Savage and others call James "probably the eldest son of John of Concord." The sons John and Judah are recorded in Concord. James married Lydia Goodrich on Jan. 14, 1659/60, in Guilford, Conn., where Lydia was born about 1644, the daughter of Richard Goodrich (also spelled Guttridge). James died in Guilford in April 1684\*\* Whether Lydia survived him or not is not known. She is said to have died insane at an advanced age. See GOODRICH.

James received a grant of a home lot at Fairfield, Conn., in 1656, when, if born in 1638, he would have been but eighteen years old. This may be the reason why some writers have

---

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families.

placed his birth as about 1635, probably assuming that he would have to be twenty-one. He sold land in Fairfield to Richard Hubbell in 1665, perhaps the Fairfield property formerly owned by his father. He removed to Eastchester, N.Y., shortly after this. Bolton says: "East Chester was first called Hutchinson's, and subsequently 'The Ten Farms'... derived from its ancient division among ten proprietors." Shonard says that in 1664 Dr Thomas Pell deeded to "James Evarts and Philip Pinckney for themselves and their associates to the number of ten families the privilege to settle down at Hutchinson's. This new English colony ... was called Eastchester or 'The Ten Farms.' All the grantees came from Fairfield, Pell's home." Their interesting covenant is too long to give here. James Evarts later returned to Guilford.

Children of James and Lydia, recorded in Guilford:

- + 1 MARY<sup>3</sup>, "da. James and Lydia Evarts, b. 17 Mar. 1661," the 7 written over a 9. See below.
- 2 John, c1664. M. 1688, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Dennis<sup>1</sup> and Sarah [MUNGER] Crampton (1669-1705); 6 chil.
- 3 Lydia, 1666. D., 1750. M. 1692, Caleb<sup>3</sup> (Stephen<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BISHOP (b. 1660); 1 dau. (1694-1776).
- 4 James, 2-15-1667. D., 1739. M. 1694, Mary Carter (1674-1751); 7 chil. M. 2, Guilford, 4-22-1741, Samuel Dowd?
- 5 Joseph, 2-24-1669\*\*. D. 1679.
- 6 Judah, 3-16-1672. D., 1748. M. 1706, Mary<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Be-gatt<sup>1</sup>) Eggleston of Middletown (1678-1772); 4 sons.
- 7 Marcy, 5-1-1674. Prob. d. yg.
- 8 Hannah, 9-22-1677. D., 1757. M., 1701, John<sup>2</sup> (Dennis<sup>1</sup>) Crampton (b. 1675).
- 9 Joseph, 2-24-1680. D., 1767. Chief heir of uncle John GOODRICH. M. 1713, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Scranton; 4 chil.
- 10 Dorothea, c1683. M., 1710, Samuel<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup>) MUNGER (b. 1690); 8 chil.
- 11 Jonathan, 11-12-1667. D. 1696, unm. Left beq. to MARY<sup>3</sup>.

MARY<sup>3</sup> EVARTS was born in Guilford, Conn., March 17, 1662. She married there on June 3, 1684\*, John Munger, born there, April 26, 1660, the son of Nicholas Munger. They were married by Mr Andrew Leete, Deputy Governor. Mary died in June 1734, "age 74," and John also died in 1734, "age 73." They are buried in what is now Madison, Conn., their simple tombstones marked as follows:

M M  
1734  
AGE 74

I M  
1734  
AGE 73

Mary-3 Evarts	m. 1684,	John-2 Munger
Mary-3 Munger	m. 1709,	Joshua-3 Leete
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731,	John-3 Shelley
Mary-4 Shelley	m. 1761,	Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783,	Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815,	Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

New England Register, 61:25  
 New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 47:313  
 Cutter: Gen. History of Connecticut, 3:1595  
 Cutter: Gen. History of Central New York, 1:60, etc.  
 Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven  
 American Ancestry, 10:124  
 Founders and Patriots Lineage, No. 1425  
 Middlebrook Genealogy, 14 and 20  
 Bolton: History of Westchester County, N.Y., 1:201  
 Shonnard: History of Westchester County, N. Y., 140  
 Jacobus: Old Fairfield Families, Vol.1, Pt.1, 193  
 New Haven Colony Historical Collections  
 \*Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Guilford, Conn.  
 \*\*Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families  
 Concord, Mass., Vital Records  
 Guilford, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist  
 Shattuck: History of Concord, Mass.

## FRISBIE

EDWARD<sup>1</sup> FRISBIE was born about 1620, probably in England, but the date and place of his birth is not known. The name of his first wife, the mother of his children, was Hannah, but nothing is known of her parentage. It is possible they were married after his arrival in America. Abigail, his second wife, is claimed by some to be Abigail Culpeper, but no authority is given. His third wife, Frances, may have been the daughter of John England. Edward died on May 10, 1690, in Branford, Conn.

He was one of the earliest settlers of Totoket, (later called Branford). He and his son JOHN drew lots there Dec. 15, 1645. Both signed the Plantation and Church Covenant in 1667. See BRANFORD. Edward was presented for nomination for freeman at the May 13, 1669, court session at Hartford, Conn.

He was a well-to-do man for his time. His will, in which he spells his name Frisbye, is dated Branford, Oct. 25, 1689, and shows him to have been an extensive landholder. No wife is mentioned, from which it is inferred he survived Frances. He bequeathed to sons JOHN, Benoni, Jonathan, and daughter Rebeckah Tyler, relict of my son Samuel; the remainder to be equally divided among the five children "that now live with me, Abigail, Josiah, Calib, Silence and Ebenezer"; moveable estate to be divided among six children, including HANNAH; also mentioned his grandson Edward Frisbie; his son JOHN to be executor. ELEAZER STENT was a witness. The inventory of May 26, 1690, was in the amount of £317. 3s.

Children of Edward and Hannah, first wife, b., Branford:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, 7-17-1650. See following.
- 2 Edward, 6-11-1652. D. yg.
- 3 Benoni, cl653-4. D.1700. M.,1678, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>) ROSE; 2 sons.
- 4 Samuel, 10-18-1654. D.1681. M., Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Joseph<sup>1</sup> and PHEBE<sup>2</sup> [IVES]) Potter (b.1663); no chil. She m.2,1682, Charles<sup>3</sup> (ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (d.1738); no chil.
- 5 Abigail, 1657. D.cl696. M.,1691, William Hoadley, Jr., (cl660-1738). He m.2,1701, Elizabeth [Frost] Reynolds 3 daus.
- 6 Jonathan, 10-28-1659. D.1695. M.1684, Mary<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (cl666-1721+); 5 chil. She m., 2, [Robert?] Darby (d.cl697); and 3,cl699, Nathaniel Finch (d.1721) 3 chil.

- 7 Josiah<sup>2</sup>, 1-19-1661. D. 1712. No chil.  
 8 Caleb, 1667. D., 10-12-1737. M. 1696, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>) ROSE (b. 1676); 12 chil.  
 + 9 HANNAH<sup>2</sup> FRISBIE was born about 1669, and married about 1689, Captain Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) Harrison, born in Branford, Dec. 13, 1658. Hannah died on Sept. 27, 1723, and Nathaniel on Jan. 1, 1728, both in Branford. See HARRISON for descent.  
 10 Silence, twin, 9-5-1672\* M. c1713, Joshua<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Austin (1673-1760); 1 dau. He m., 2, before 1733, Mehitabel<sup>2</sup> (Isaac<sup>1</sup>) Warner (d. 1760); 1 son.  
 11 Ebenezer, twin, 9-5-1672\* D. 1714. M. 1, c1700, Mary [Harrington?]; 4 chil. She m. 2, John<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Bartholomew (1679-1732). John m., 3, 1739, Hannah [Abbott] Abbott (d. 1753).

SERGEANT JOHN<sup>2</sup> FRISBIE was born in Branford, Conn., July 17, 1650. He married there on Dec. 2, 1674, Ruth, daughter of Rev. John Bowers. She was baptized in New Haven, Conn., on Dec. 20, 1657. John died in Branford in March 1694, and Ruth married second, as his third wife, William Hoadley, Sr., who died in December 1709. Ruth's death is recorded in New Haven on April 26, 1736, although she may have died in Branford. See BOWERS.

"John Frisbie was evidently one of the substantial, useful and honored citizens of his generation."

John signed the Church Covenant on Jan. 20, 1667/8, with his father, and was chosen one of the "seven pillars" of the Branford church. Ruth joined the church on March 7, 1687/8.

He was "propounded for freeman" at the session of court held at Hartford, Conn., May 9, 1672. In 1676 his estate was assessed at £77. 15s. On Jan. 31, 1676, he bought lands with house and barns at Indian Neck for £80. He and ELEAZER STENT served as the two deputies from Branford to Hartford Court, Oct. 1690, May, 1692, June, 1692, and Oct. 1692. When Branford received its patent from the Colony in 1685, he was one of the nine men to whom it was granted, for the settlers.

In her will of 1692, Widow Jane Gregson left her "granddaughter Ruth Frisbie of Branford, 14 acres of my East Side farm." In the distribution of the estate, years later, she was called Mrs Ruth Frisby alias Hoadley.

The inventory of John Frisbie's estate was made April 12 1694, the children's names and ages stated. In March 1710/11 the court ordered the estate of son Nathaniel divided among his five surviving brothers and sisters. On Feb. 11, 1712/13, an agreement was signed by John, Edward, and Joseph Frisbie, Andrew Bartholomew (in right of Hannah his wife); and LYDIA FRISBIE, to divide the estate of their brother Nathaniel.

Children of John and Ruth, born in Branford:

- 1 John<sup>3</sup>, 5-23-1676. D., 1737. M., 1703, Susanna<sup>2</sup> (Arthur<sup>1</sup>) Henbury (1682-1767); 10 chil. She m. 2, 1741, as 3d wife, Capt. Joseph<sup>3</sup> (Robert<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Foote (1666-1751).
- 2 Edward, 1-24-1678. D., 1741. M., 1702, Martha<sup>3</sup> (George<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>) Pardee (1681-1749); 7 chil.
- 3 Rebecca, 11-14-1679. D. bef. 1711. See Am. Gen., 10:132.
- 4 Nathaniel, c1680, bp. 1688. D. 1711. (Wife Mary; 3 ch.?)
- 5 Hannah, 1-18-1682. D. 1741. M. c1698, Andrew<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Bartholomew (1670-c1754); 11 chil.
- 6 Samuel, 2-10-1683. D. yg.
- 7 Ruth, 9-6-1685. D. yg.
- 8 Joseph, 8-15-1688. D. 1758. M. 1711, Abigail<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1690-1763); 9 chil.
- + 9 LYDIA, c1692. See below.

LYDIA<sup>3</sup> FRISBIE was born in Branford about 1692, and baptized there on Feb. 5, 1693. She married in Branford on June 17, 1713\*, John, son of Noah Rogers, the marriage performed by NATHANIEL HARRISON, Justice of the Peace. John was born in Branford on Nov. 8, 1677\*. Lydia died on June 30, 1751\*, and John died on Feb. 10, 1764\*, "in his 88th year," both in Branford. See ROGERS.

Lydia-3 Frisbie	m. 1713, John-3 Rogers
Samuel-4 Rogers	m. 1751, Hannah-5 Harrison
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

Frisbie-Frisbee Genealogy.  
 American Genealogist, 10:129-132  
 Hoadley and Foote Genealogies.  
 New England Register, 58:178  
 New Haven First Church Records  
 Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, 4:33, 66, 75, 79  
 New Haven, Conn., Vital Records.  
 Branford, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist  
 \*Barbour Collections, Vital Records of Branford, Conn.

## GOLDHAM

HENRY<sup>1</sup> GOLDHAM of New Haven, Conn., had a first wife, of whom nothing is known, or if she came to New England. His second wife, to whom he was married before 1644, was widow Frances Munger, mother of NICHOLAS MUNGER. Henry probably died shortly after July 9, 1661, when he made his will.

Little is known of Henry except from the records. A New Haven court record, Feb. 24, 1644: "Henry Goldham freed from watching & trayning in his owne person because of his weaknes, butt to finde one to watch in his stead when his turne comes, if his estate will beare itt."

He was in Guilford, Conn., by 1648, as in February 1648, "a letter of Henry Goldham of Guilford" was used in court. He was not of the Whitfield party, but had come from New Haven with his wife and stepson NICHOLAS MUNGER. His home lot was on the west side of Guilford Green, and consisted of two and a half acres, bound on the north by land of Thomas French and on the south by the land of George Bartlett.

From the New Haven record it is apparent that he was not well and strong, therefore not a prosperous man, and in 1650 he "professeth inability to pay" anything towards the minister's salary. The same year in Guilford court: "John Stone appeared and desired to enter an action against Henry Goldam, for damage in corne by hoggs." This was put off until Feb. 1651, court, but it seems to have been settled out of court. In 1653: "Henry Goldham hath sold his [Bare] plaine Lott to Benj. Wright." In 1654, NICHOLAS MUNGER asked that "his father, Henry Goldham" act as his attorney. He is listed as a freeman in 1659.

His will of July 9, 1661, gave lands to his son-in-law [stepson] NICHOLAS MUNGER. Griswold says that he left his house and land to his daughter Susanna, wife of JOHN BISHOP.

Only known child of Henry and first wife, unknown:

SUSANNAH<sup>2</sup> GOLDHAM, probably born in England about 1630, married in Guilford, Conn., Dec. 30, 1630, John Bishop, Jr. who was born in England about 1625, and died in Guilford in October, 1683. Susannah died there on Nov. 1, 1703. See BISHOP, for lineage to Henry<sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett.

Mary Hoadley Griswold: Yesteryears in Guilford, Conn., 155  
Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 54, 61,  
89, 128

New Haven, Conn., Town Records  
Guilford, Conn., Vital Records



## GOODRICH

RICHARD<sup>1</sup> GOODRICH was born in England. He died in Guilford, Conn., on May 7, 1676.\* It is not known when his wife, Dinah, died.

"Richard Guttridge" was the twelfth signer of the Guilford Covenant drawn up while at sea, June 1, 1639. He had one son, John, and as this son left no children, there are no descendants of the name. Bartholomew Goodrich of Branford, Conn., was not his son. (See notes on Guilford.)

Richard figured in a Guilford court record in 1647. The town had bought a quantity of cotton wool, and some of the planters having questioned publicly the equitable distribution of the wool, they were haled before the Guilford court. Two of them, "Alexander Chalker and Richard Guttridge, having shewed in the face of the Court formerly much rashness, and confidence about the cotton wool did solemnly acknowledge their fault and humbly craved forgiveness and favor of the Court to pass it by."

In 1650 Richard Guttridge "was willing...to continue doing what at present was laid upon him [toward the minister's salary], but not further." See GUILFORD. His name is on the Guilford freeman lists of 1650, 1658 and (Gutrich) 1670.

On Feb. 26, 1652/3, "At a Particular Court called out of course, John Linsley being warned made his appearance at Court, when Richard Guttridge charged him with slandering his wife, wth lying & reported that she had told a thousand and a thousand lyes to Henry Kingsnorth and said that she lyed basely to WILLIAM HALL & said to Henry Doud that she lyed or was a lyar and that he wants to remove his dwelling for her & that she was a Divvell's bird & had mischieved his dogg & they who would doe it to a dogg would doe it to himsele & family, so that he should be afraid to go out of his house without company." Linsley was fined £5 and costs for the slander, later sold all his allotments in Guilford, to WILLIAM HALL, and moved his family to Branford in 1654.

In 1659 William Stone made a complaint against Richard Goodrich for neglect to fence in land at East River. The case was referred to the "seven men who are appointed to set our wayes," but does not again appear on the record.

There is no record of a will, but John Goodrich entered lands "which was his father Richard Goodrichs first division." Also: "I haue giuen my sone John full possession of the first and second division of Land at the East end of Guilford. March:25th:1673. RICHARD GOODRICH." As this

was but two years before his death, it is possible that he gave his daughters their portions when they married, and his real estate to his son John, making probate unnecessary.

Children of Richard and Dinah:

- + 1 LYDIA<sup>2</sup>, probably the eldest child. See below.
- 2 John, b. say 1650. D.1728. Father made over to him all his lands in 1674, which he left to Joseph<sup>3</sup> EVARTS. M., Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Alling (1662-1722); no chil.
- 3 Mary, cl651. M., 1676, John Bailey (d.cl688); 3 chil.
- 4 Rachel, cl652. D.1685. M.1658, Daniel<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Benton (d.1675); 1 son, 3 daus.
- 5 Eliza [beth], 9-15-1653\* M.1678, Ephraim Darwin (Durram in the record); 6 chil.

LYDIA<sup>2</sup> GOODRICH, probably the eldest child, was born in Guilford, Conn., about 1644, but there is no record of her birth. She was named as a sister in the will of her brother John Goodrich, who left no living children, and made her son Joseph Evarts his heir.

Lydia married on Jan. 14, 1660, probably in Guilford, James Evarts. He was born in Concord, Mass., July 19, 1638, the son of John Evarts. He died in Guilford in April, 1684. Lydia is said to have lost her mind in her old age, but no record of her death has been found. See EVARTS.

Lydia-2 Goodrich	m. 1660,	James-2 Evarts
Mary-3 Evarts	m. 1684,	John-2 Munger
Mary-3 Munger	m. 1709,	Joshua-3 Leete
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731,	John-4 Shelly
Mary-5 Shelly	m. 1761,	Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783,	Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815,	Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

American Genealogist, 18:105

Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 47, 55, 61, 81, 93, 124, 127, 128, 418

Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records (Guilford)\*  
Concord, Mass., Vital Records



ARMS: Ar, a saltire gules, a canton chequy  
or and azure.

CREST: A dexter hand holding a forest bill.

## GREGSON

THOMAS<sup>I</sup> GREGSON of Sherrow-hall, in Thurveston, county Derby, married Ann, daughter and heir of William Twiford of Sherrow-hall. Their sons were:

- + 1 THOMAS<sup>ii</sup>. See below.
- 2 John.
- 3 William.
- 4 Gregory.

THOMAS<sup>II</sup> GREGSON, who died 18 Dec., 38 Elizabeth [1596]. His wife was Ann, daughter of Henry Merry, of Barton Blount, Derbyshire. Their children were:

- 1 Thomas<sup>iii</sup>.
- 2 Francis.
- 3 Richard. D., 1640. M. dau. of Nicholas Hurt; 3 sons and 2 daus. Will pro. 8-31-1640, asked to be buried at St Augustins St Austins Gate, near deceased wife; names 5 chil.; brother HENRY and EDITH his wife; George Gregson of Paternoster Row; kinsman Thomas Gregson my partner (£50 in full settlement of what money he doth pretend he hath lent unto my cousin [nephew] THOMAS GREGSON in New England) and wife Mary; cousin [grand nephew?] Richard Gregson of Bristol; and cousin [nephew] THOMAS GREGSON of New England.
- 4 Ann. M., Laurence Hill of Yoxall, county Stafford.
- 5 Mary. M., Gregory Eyre of Sutton.
- 6 Martha. M., Richard Pole of Radborn.
- + 7 HENRY, b. Dec. 19-20, 1583. See below.

HENRY<sup>III</sup> GREGSON was "age 12 years and 354 days, at his father's death." He married about 1607, Edith, daughter and heir of George Allstree, of Turnditch-hall, in the parish of Duffield, Derbyshire. Henry Gregson was Escheator of Derbyshire, 12 Charles I [1637]. His children were:

- 1 George<sup>iv</sup>, cl608. Heir. Bur., Duffield, co. Derby. M., 1634, Alice, dau. of Richard Milnes; 8 chil.
- + 2 THOMAS, bp. Duffield, 7-14-1611. See following.
- 3 Vincent, bp. Duffield, 2-14-1613.
- 4 Richard, bp. Duffield, 5-9-1619.
- 5 Henry, bp. 10-27-1621. Liv. Wapping, London, 1663.
- 6 Alice. M., 1632, William Milnes, Gent.

THOMAS<sup>1</sup> GREGSON was baptized in Duffield, county Derby, Eng., July 14, 1611. His wife's name was Jane, her ancestry not known. Thomas Gregson was lost at sea in January, 1647. Widow Jane Gregson died in New Haven, Conn., June 4, 1702.

Mr Thomas Gregson arrived in Boston, Mass., from London, June 26, 1637, in company with Mr Theophilus Eaton, and Rev. John Davenport, going with their party to settle New Haven Colony.

Hinman and Savage say that he came of an old and gentle Derbyshire family, and that he was one of the most active and useful settlers of the New Haven Colony. Jacobus says he was a member of the Gregson family of Sherrow Hall, Thurstaston, Derbyshire. Winthrop wrote that "he was probably the chief man in the Colony after Governor Eaton."

His home was on the east side of the harbor, and "was one of the four which excelled in stateliness all other houses erected in New Haven by the first generation of its inhabitants." The other three were those of Governor Eaton, Rev. John Davenport, and Mr Isaac Allerton.

He was an active and successful merchant. That he was also active in civil affairs is attested by the records of New Haven Colony. He was made freeman in 1640 and a member of the church (Congregational). That year he served as deputy to the General Court at Boston. From 1640 to 1643 he was judge of New Haven jurisdiction.

July 29, 1641, James Forritt, agent of the Earl of Stirling, gave a mortgage deed covering the whole of Long Island not otherwise disposed of, to seven men, among whom were Mr Thomas Gregson and Mr Theophilus Eaton.

At the first meeting of the commissioners of the United Colonies of New England at Boston in September 1643, Theophilus Eaton and Thomas Gregson, representatives of New Haven Colony, complained of the affronts to which their colony had been subjected by both the Dutch [in New York] and the Swedes [in New Jersey]. John Winthrop, governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony, and president of the New England Confederation, immediately undertook an investigation.

He took the oath of fidelity, July 1644, with Gov. Eaton and the other planters in New Haven, and was immediately appointed the first treasurer of the colony.

In 1644 Theophilus Eaton, Stephen Goodyear, Richard Malbon, and Thomas Gregson, all merchants of New Haven, had an ocean going vessel built. In January 1645/6 it sailed for London with Captain Turner, "Lamberton and divers other godly persons. The ship was laden with a cargo of grain, hides, &c., and "miscellaneous writings of Rev. John Davenport, and Rev. Thomas Hooker. On board was Mr Thomas Gregson, whom the

colony had appointed colonial agent to Parliament. They had furnished him with £200, "in good merchantable beaver," to defray expenses, and commissioned him to procure the Connecticut patent from the King. The vessel was never heard from, no doubt having foundered. The following June in New Haven, many persons—including Rev. John Davenport—saw in the air an apparition of a ship, which was taken to be the lost one, and this incident was the inspiration of Longfellow's poem, *The Phantom Ship*.

Thomas Gregson was given up for dead, and as he had made no will, the inventory of his estate was taken Nov. 2, 1647, and presented Dec. 7, 1647, by Matthew Guilbert and Richard Miles, the amount being £490. The estate was not settled until 1715. Distribution was made April 2, 1716, to heirs of only son Richard; heirs of Mrs Anna Daniels; heirs of Susanna Crittenden; heirs of Sarah Whitehead; heirs of REBECKAH BOWERS; daughter Phebe Russell. His widow came into possession of a great deal of property, which is enumerated in her will of 1692. She left bequests to son Richard Gregson in England; to daughters Anne Daniel, Mary in England, Susannah Crittenden, Sarah Whitehead, Phebe; to granddaughters Elizabeth Glover, Elizabeth Winston, Joanna and Rebecca Thompson, RUTH FRISBY, of Branford; and great-granddaughter Elizabeth Glover, "that now lives with me." Distribution was made to MRS RUTH FRISBY, alias Hoadley; Joanna Thompson; Mrs Susanna Crittenden, and Mrs Mary Wyke in England.

Children of Thomas and Jane:

- 1 Richard<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng. Returned to England and was living in Bristol, 1640, (See Richard<sup>11</sup>) and 1656. His grandson William<sup>4</sup> Gregson, Jr., of London, in 1736 conveyed to Rev. Jonathan Arnold of New Haven, land in New Haven, formerly the property of his ancestor Thomas Gregson, for erecting a church. In 1768, William<sup>5</sup> Gregson quit-claimed this 1-3/4 acres to Trinity Church, New Haven.
- 2 Anna or Hannah, b. Eng. D. May 1709. M.c1651, Stephen<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Daniel; 3 daus., 1652-1657.
- + 3 REBECCA, b. Eng. See following.
- 4 Susanna, b. Eng. D., 1712. M., 5-13-1661, Abraham<sup>2</sup> (ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup>) CRUTTENDEN (c1635-1673); 5 chil.
- 5 Sarah, b. Eng. D. 1689. M., 1, 5-6-1667, John<sup>2</sup> (Matthew<sup>1</sup>) Gilbert (1644-1673); 3 chil. M.2, as 2d wife, 5-9-1676, Sgt. Samuel Whitehead (d.1690); 2 sons.
- 6 Mary, bp. New Haven, 1-26-1639/40. Returned to England and was Mary Wyke in 1692.
- 7 Phebe, bp. New Haven, 10-15-1643. D., 1730. M.1, as 2d wife, Rev. John<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Whiting of Hartford, 1673.

7 (Continued) He d.1689; 7 chil. Phebe m., 2, as 3d wife,  
1692, Rev. John Russell, Jr. of Hadley, Mass. (c1626-1692)  
8 Abigail<sup>2</sup>, bp. New Haven, 2-23-1644/5. D. yg.

REBECCA<sup>2</sup> GREGSON was born in England. She married about 1656 in New Haven, Conn., John, son of George Bowers. He was born in England about 1629. The date of Rebecca's death is not known, but John married second, Bridget, daughter of Anthony Thompson. Rev. John Bowers was the first minister of Derby, Conn., where he died on June 14, 1687. Bridget survived him many years, dying there May 19, 1720\*. See BOWERS

Rebecca and her sister Hannah were witnesses at a trial in New Haven court, 1649.

Rebecca-2 Gregson	m. c1656, John-2 Bowers
Ruth-3 Bowers	m. 1674, John-2 Frisbie
Lydia-3 Frisbie	m. 1714, John-3 Rogers
Samuel-4 Rogers	m. 1751, Hannah-5 Harrison
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

Hinman: Colonial Families of Connecticut.  
Savage: Gen. Dictionary of New England, 2:315-16  
American Genealogist, 3:689  
Mass. Historical Collections, 3d Series, 7:301  
Frisbee-Frisbie Genealogy, 27-8  
New England Register, 46:151-3; 81:124  
New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers, 1:48-53, 76  
Winthrop's History of New England, 2:120, 226, 325-6  
Calder: New Haven Colony (1934), 60, 160, 186, 210  
Genealogist, 2:206; 3:158 (coat of arms)  
New Haven Baptisms  
\*Barbour Collections, Vital Records of New Haven, Derby  
Harleian Society Publications. Famliae Minorum Gentium  
(1894), 37:216, account found among papers of John  
Milnes, Esq., (following Visitations, 1662, Dugdale.)  
Flagg: Founders of New England, 202  
Descendants of Edward Small, 2:816

## JOHN HALL

CAPTAIN JOHN<sup>1</sup> HALL was born in 1584 in England, probably in county Kent. His wife's name was Esther. One writer says she probably died before he left England, and that he married after he came to New England, Anna, daughter of John Wilcoke (Wilcox), and that this Anna died on July 20, 1673, age about fifty-seven. As John Hall Senior, died in Middletown, Conn., on May 26, 1673, "age 89," she would no doubt have been recorded as his widow in July. It is more likely that it was John Hall Junior who married Anna Wilcox, who was about his own age.

It is almost impossible to distinguish between the various John Halls of New England, particularly between the John Hall of Middletown and John Hall of Wallingford, Conn. However, the John Hall of Middletown is generally conceded to be the one who arrived in Boston, Mass., in 1633, perhaps with wife Esther, and four or five children. They settled first in Cambridge, Mass., but were members of the first church, Roxbury, Mass. Their pastor was Dr John Eliot, who kept records. In these he accords John Hall the title of respect, "Mr" (Master), and records to John Hall an estate of twelve acres and a family of four, the year now estimated as 1639.

To quote from Wood's "New England Prospect," printed in 1634: "A mile from this town [Dorchester] lieth Roxberry, which is a faire and handsome country town, the inhabitants of it all very rich. This town lieth on the maine stream so that it is well wooded and watered, having a clear and fresh brook running through the towne up which although there come no alewives, yet there is a great store of smelts and therefore it is called Smelt Brooke."

John Hall was made freeman in Boston in 1635. That he was the John Hall who with John Oldham and two or more other men started for the Connecticut River in 1633, is disputed, both Hall families claiming that honor for their ancestor. There were apparently two such explorations, and it was their report of the rich lands on the Connecticut River which led to the migration from Dorchester and Cambridge to Wethersfield, Windsor and Hartford, Conn., in 1635 and 1636. John Hall of Middletown probably moved to Hartford about 1639, and he undoubtedly bought from William Holton a home lot of two acres. That he was the John Hall who in 1642 bought land of William Bloomfield, is attested to by the fact that the property descended through his son SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HALL, to Samuel<sup>3</sup>, to



Samuel<sup>4</sup>, to David<sup>5</sup>, to Henry<sup>6</sup>, then to David<sup>7</sup> Augustus Hall, who had the original deed in 1908.

John Hall of Middletown is usually called Senior, in the records, as in the following quaint record from Hartford Town Votes: "This p<sup>s</sup>int 3 of February 1644...John Halles sin<sup>or</sup> is chosen for survayor." He was a carpenter or builder by occupation, as shown by this record: "The site of Matt Allyns mill [built in 1636] may have been chosen by the pioneers or earlier by John Hall, a man of skill in such construction."

In 1640 he sold his Hartford property to William Spencer and is supposed to have moved to Middletown and been one of the original settlers there. One account, however, asserts that he lived in Hartford from about 1640 to 1650. In Hartford, Oct. 28, 1653, "John Hall Senior" sold land to Thomas Cutting. The original deed from the Indians to the inhabitants of Middletown was witnessed by John Hall Senior, and entered by John Hall Junior. This does not necessarily mean they were father and son, but that two men of the same name were so distinguished by their age. The descendants of John Hall, first of New Haven and later of Wallingford, consider that their ancestor was already in Middletown when the elder John Hall arrived, and that the new arrival was then called the senior John Hall.

The son of John Hall of Middletown was also a carpenter and builder, and carried on the business there with his father. The first town record, Feb. 10, 1652, runs: "It was agreed at a meeting at John Hall's house to build a meeting house and to make it 20 fot square and 10 fot between sill and plat, the heygt of it....&c." In 1659 he was appointed by the General Court of Connecticut (the legislative body) for "the entry and recording of such goods as may be subject to custom."

Twenty years after the first settlement there were fifty-two householders, among them John Hall Senior, and sons John, Richard and SAMUEL. "The settlement of Long Hill began near 1675, and the first settlers were Halls. The Halls were strong, stout, intellectual people." In an inventory of the inhabitants in 1670, his property was valued at £99. He is called ensign in a deed. Later his commission as captain was signed by Gov. John Winthrop. There is no doubt of his being the captain of the militia.

In his will of May 14, 1672, he says he is nearly eighty-nine years old and that it was the fortieth year of his being in New England. The will was probated March 5, 1673/4. No wife is mentioned. He left to son Richard Hall £10, and to Richard's children a noble apiece; to son John Hall a cow and heifer; to children of daughter Wetmore, decd., 20 s.; to children of daughter Sarah, decd., 25 s. apiece; to son,

Thomas Wetmore, 5 s. He also bequeathed 5 s. "towards the encouragement of a Reading and Writeing School south side of the Rivulet." Son SAMUEL HALL was residuary legatee.

Children of John and Esther, born in England:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>, cl619. D., 1-22-1694/5, "age 75." Deacon, town clerk, recorder and representative. M.1, Ann<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Wilcox\*\*\* (cl617-1673); no chil. M., 10-1-1674\*\*\*, Mary [Curtis], wid. of Thomas Hubbard. She d. 1709, Middletown. John's will of 5-23-1691, mentions no chil. of his own; left his property to his wife, to Ebenezer Hubbard, wife's son; John, grandson of brother Richard and SAMUEL's son John. He occupied about four acres of his father's home lot.
  - 2 Richard, cl620. D., 3-27-1691. Weaver. Wife Mary d., 3-30-1691; 7 chil., 1646 to 1661. His will names wife Mary, son John, and daus. Mary Jane, Sarah Blake, Ann.
  - 3 Sarah, cl622. D., 12-7-1664\* M., 12-11-1645 (Hartford First Church Cat., 235), Thomas Whittimore (1615-1681) 11 chil., whom John Hall Sr. left 25 s. each. Thomas m.2, 2-3-1666/7, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Platt (widow of Luke Atkinson); she d. 6-17-1669; 2 chil. M.3, 10-8-1673\*, Widow Catherine Robards, dau. of John Leeke of Beccles, Norwich, Suffolk, Eng. (will 1629). She d. 10-13-1693;\* 3 chil. (She had also 3 chil. by name of Robards.)
  - 4 Daughter, who m., Thomas<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Wetmore of Wethersfield (d. 1669\*\*). John Hall Sr. left chil. 20 s. apiece.
- + 5 SAMUEL, cl626. See below.

SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HALL was born in England about 1626. He married in 1662, Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Cook of Guilford, Conn. Samuel died in Middletown on March 14, 1690/1, and Elizabeth went to Guilford with her son Deacon THOMAS HALL. She was born in Guilford in 1640, but no record of her death has been found. She perhaps died in Middletown, where she made her will in 1708, the same being exhibited by Samuel Hall Junior on Feb. 4, 1711/12. See COOKE.

He must have owned land in Middletown before 1654, as he was made freeman that year, and therefore was also a member of the church. He had lands recorded there on June 10, 1665. He was executor and residuary legatee of his father's will of 1672, and inherited the property that his father bought from William Bloomfield. This land descended to David<sup>7</sup> Augustus Hall, who had the deed in 1908. Samuel's house lot of five acres extended from Main street "to the river." In 1657 he bought land in Cromwell or Middletown Upper Houses, from John

Wilcox, and lived there until his death. Whether he was a member of the early church or not, he joined the Middletown church on Oct. 19, 1668, and his wife Elizabeth is recorded as joining Oct. 29, 1676.

He learned the carpenter's and builder's trade from his father, and was a wealthy farmer and large landholder. In 1670 the value of his land was given as £130, which in 1691 had increased to over £324, as shown by the inventory at his death. His autograph is pictured on page 574 of "Middletown Upper Houses," showing him to be an educated man. No doubt he was one of the "strong, stout, intellectual Halls," but no books are mentioned in his will, nor did he leave anything towards the town's education, as did his father. His wife however, left books, which she must have had from him.

Samuel's will of March 13, 1690/1, gave most of his land to son Samuel, who was to be executor. THOMAS was to have two acres of "my homelot which I live on, and the rest of my meadow and upland on the east side of the Great River." Son John was to receive house and lot on south side of town and land in the field, and two wood lots, he to pay his mother 30 s. per year during her life. Wife Elizabeth was to have one-half the household goods (which may have included books) and one cow; son Samuel "to provide for and comfortably maintain his mother during her widowhood, and to pay his mother £2. 10 s. during her life." Samuel and John were to have his tools.

After her husband's death, Elizabeth went to Guilford, where she lived with her son THOMAS.

The will of Elizabeth Hall, Senior, Middletown, Feb. 21, 1707/8, bequeathed to eldest son Samuel, who was to be executor; Elizabeth daughter of son John, deceased; and THOMAS, youngest son (to share her books and to have the Bible). Bequests included beds, pewter, brass chafing dish, silver cup and silver dram cup, fine Holland sheets, silver spoons and Bible. The will was exhibited by Samuel Hall in Middletown, Feb. 4, 1711/12, and proven June 2, 1712.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth, born in Middletown:

- 1 Samuel<sup>3</sup>, 2-3-1663/4. D., E. Middletown, 3-6-1739/40. M., 1, 1-8-1690/1, Sarah<sup>3</sup> (Barnabas<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>) Hinsdale, of Hatfield, Mass. (c1670-1716+); 7 chil., 1692 to 1709. M., 2, 5-16-1722, Elizabeth, widow of George<sup>1</sup> Stocking, (c1674-1740+); 1 son. Deacon; inherited the homestead. Will, 1740, names wife Elizabeth executrix with eldest son John; youngest son Samuel to have the land bought by John<sup>1</sup> Hall from Wm. Bloomfield; books to be equally distributed among his children.

2 John<sup>3</sup>, 8-6-1668. D. by 1708. Mother beq. to Elizabeth, dau. of son John decd. John<sup>2</sup> Hall left him 20s., 1695.

+ 3 THOMAS, 8-27-1671\* (27 written over 29) See below.

CAPTAIN THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HALL was born in Middletown, Conn., Aug. 27, 1671. He married first on Feb. 1, 1692/3\*, in Guilford, Conn., Mary, the daughter of George Hyland, the ceremony being performed by Mr Andrew Leete, son of Gov. WILLIAM LEETE. Mary was born in Guilford on May 12, 1672\* \*\*, and died there in April 1738\* Thomas married third, Widow Abigail Seward. (Talcott says she was the daughter of John and Abigail Seward, was born Dec. 11, 1689, and died Jan. 19, 1751.) Thomas died in Guilford on Feb. 1, 1753\*\* He is buried in Moosehill Cemetery. The gravestone states that he died "in his 81st year." See HYLAND.

Thomas Hall removed from Middletown to Guilford in June 1692, with his widowed mother. Her father died there in December of that year, and apparently she was with him in his last illness, possibly with her other son, John.

"Our honored father did in his lifetime by word, will that his Grandchild Thomas Hall, son of his daughter Elizabeth Hall, should enjoy as his own heritage [description of property]...To this will of our honored father, we his children freely consent. Signed Thomas Cooke and Elizabeth Hall." (New Haven Probate) In her will, 1708, Widow Elizabeth Hall left "to Thomas, my youngest son," certain household items, and "an equal share and part of my books with my son Samuel, in particular my Bible." "I give unto Samuel, my eldest son ....half of my books, except my Bible, and half my silver cup, agreeing betwixt themselves, vizt., Samuel and Thomas, who shall possess the cup, he that hath the cup paying the other half of the value of the cup in money. Thomas to have a silver spoon and a small bell metal Skillet."

They lived in the Hyland house. Their son John Hall in 1780 deeded this property to his son Philemon Hall, "two and three quarter acres where Philemon now dwelleth, for and toward his advancement in the world."

Thomas Hall became one of the prominent men of Guilford, in civil, church, and military affairs, being captain of the militia. He was active in public matters, was a selectman, and acted as moderator at town and Society (church) meetings.

On Feb. 10, 1701/2, he and Thomas Norton were permitted to drain a swamp near Burcham, "and use the land so long as their mill is a benefit to the town." On Sept. 18, 1705, the petition of Thomas Hall and six other men was granted, "for

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families.

Liberty to build an open shelter to set their horses under on Sabbath and other public days, against Mr WILLIAM LEETE's lot, near the meeting house." He served on a school committee appointed by the church in 1717. June 6, 1725, the town turned over to Captain Thomas Hall £35 for a new bell for the meeting house. In 1727 he was elected deacon of the First Church. Rev. Thomas Ruggles died June 1, 1728, and on the 26th it was voted that Captain Thomas Hall and six others be a committee to supply the pulpit during the vacancy. He was also on the committee to invite ministers to serve. In the Guilford church controversy over ministers, he supported Rev. Thomas Ruggles, Jr., the son of the former pastor.

He left a large estate, £1060-17-2, including many books. Will of Deacon Thomas Hall, dated July 9, 1751, was exhibited at Guilford Probate Court, Feb. 6, 1753, Highland and John Hall, executors. "To well beloved son Highland Hall, one-half land at Burcham Swamp and one-half meadow at Long Cove, and all my meadow at Milbury, and the whole of my homestead, buildings, etc." Other bequests were made to son John Hall, to daughters of daughter Mary White, deceased, vizt., - Mary Clark and Lois White; to daughter Hannah Bishop; to grandson Gilbert Hall, son of Highland Hall; to heirs of daughter Elizabeth Collins, deceased.... (Guilford Probate, 5:293)

Children of Thomas and Mary, born in Guilford:

- 1 Mary<sup>4</sup>, 11-5-1693\* D., Nov. 1725. M., 6-1-1717, Dea. Joseph White of Middletown (c1698-1769). See will of Thomas<sup>3</sup>.
- 2 Hannah, 3-25-1696. D., 11-16-1766. M., 1721\*, Samuel<sup>4</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BISHOP\* \*\* (1695-1771); 9 ch.
- 3 Elizabeth, 6-12-1698. D. 1750. M. 1730, Oliver Collings (d. 1788); had chil.
- 4 Thomas, 1-10-1700/1. D. yg.
- + 5 HILAND, 9-20-1703. See below.
- 6 John, 1706\*\* D., 1790\* M. 1730, Anne<sup>4</sup> (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>) Griswold (c1711-1750\*); 6 chil. Deeded the Hyland house to son Philemon, 1780, "toward his advancement in the world." Philemon m. 1, 1756, Sarah Page, and 2, Abigail, widow of Capt. Stephen<sup>5</sup> (HILAND<sup>4</sup>) HALL.

HILAND<sup>4</sup> HALL was born in Guilford, Conn., Sept. 20, 1703. He married there on March 17, 1725\* \*\*, Rachel, daughter of Daniel Bishop. She was born there on May 29, 1704\*\* Hiland died in Guilford on June 16, 1781, according to his grave-stone. Rachel survived her husband. See BISHOP

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families.

Hiland Hall was usually given the title of respect, Mr., in the records, of which very few have been found, however.

Halls of New England says: An upright marble tomb stone was erected at his grave in the old Guilford Cemetery which, when the ground was made a public common, was removed with his remains about four miles to the farm of Minor Fowler, one of his descendants, where it is now standing [1864]. The inscription is as follows:

IN MEMORY OF MR HILAND HALL WHO DEPARTED HIS LIFE  
JUNE 16, A. D. 1781, IN THE 78TH YEAR OF HIS AGE

Another account says his tombstone is in Moose Hill Cemetery in Guilford.

At Court of probate, Guilford, 20 Aug. 1781, administration of estate of Mr Hiland Hall late of Guilford, deceased, was granted to Capt. Stephen Hall, on his giving bonds according to law for the faithful Discharge of his Trust, Bond was accordingly given & the said Adm<sup>r</sup> was ordered to Exhibit an inventory of said Estate on or before the third Monday of October next & account of his said Administration on or before the third Monday of December next. Attest, Jn<sup>o</sup> Elliot, Clerk pro tem. (Guilford Probate, p. 254.) Inventory, April 15, 1782. (P. 259-260)

Distribution, May 20, 1782, to Widow; Thomas Hall, eldest son; Gilbert Hall (had received his portion in father's lifetime); remainder among Thomas, Abraham, Stephen, Thankful, and heirs of Eber Hall. To the widow in real estate, £150:19:10, and personal estate, £4:13:8. Each heir to have £60:00:00. (P. 261)

Guilford Court, May 20, 1782 (P.281), Capt. Stephen Hall exhibited the distribution of the estate of Hiland Hall. Included land at Flag Marsh, and Hermitage, "set out of that part we set to the heirs of Eber Hall, seven acres on the northerly part of Homelot adjoining to John Hall, £23 13 11 One-sixth part of Dwelling House, one-third

part of the Barn,	£ 6 10 00
	£30 3 11
Set out to Heirs of Eber Hall, the southerly	
half of the Dwelling House,	£19 10 00
16 acres, and 3/4 on easterly part of Homelot	
adjoining the house, sized at	£71 01 10
	£90 11 10

Apparently the distribution was one-third to the widow, and four-sixths to Thomas, Abraham, Thankful, and the heirs of Eber, who died seven months after his father, and before the estate was distributed. Gilbert, though perhaps living, had received his portion during his father's lifetime.

## Children of Hiland and Rachel, born in Guilford:

- 1 Thomas<sup>5</sup>, 2-11-1725/6\* \*\* Rev. soldier. D., Bennington, Vt., 1802. M., 1751\*, Phoebe<sup>4</sup> (David<sup>3</sup>, Moses<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Blatchley\*\* (1720-1801\*\*) 4 chil. Son Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> was father of Gov. Hiland Hall of New Hampshire.
- 2 Hiland, 4-20-1727\*\* D. 1746, unm.\*\*
- 3 Rachel, 9-27-1727\* D. inf.
- 4 Abraham, 9-3-1730\* D., Norfolk, Ct., 1782+ M., 10-30-1751, Jerusha, dau. of Daniel and Jerusha<sup>4</sup> (Eliphalet<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup> WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HALL) Bowen (1727-1761\*\*); 6 chil.
- 5 Gilbert, 11-26-1732\* \*\* "In French War; not heard from." M. 1756, Hannah<sup>4</sup> (Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Wheden\*\* of Branford (b. 1731); 1 child, Lucretia, b. 1757. "Had his portion in father's lifetime." (Dist. of father's est.) Also had bequest from grandfather Thomas<sup>3</sup> Hall, 1753.
- 6 Thankful, 1-19-1734/5\* Liv. 1782. M. 1757, Gideon<sup>5</sup> (John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) HALL (b. 1734\*\*)
- 7 Stephen, 9-5-1739\* D., 1783\* \*\* M., 11-29-1757, Abigail Saxton (d. 9-20-1800) [DAR rec.]; 5 chil. She m. 2, 9-28-1791, Philemon<sup>5</sup> (John<sup>4</sup>, THOMAS<sup>3</sup>) HALL (1733-1800); no chil. Stephen was capt. in Rev.; member of Cincinnati.
- + 8 EBER, 12-5-1841\* \*\* See below.

EBER<sup>5</sup> HALL was born in Guilford, Conn., Dec. 5, 1741\* \*\* recorded as the son of Highland and Rachel Hall. He married there on Oct. 22, 1761\* \*\*, Mary, daughter of John Shelley, the marriage performed by Rev. Thomas Ruggles, Jr. Mary was born in Guilford on Dec. 21, 1734\* and died there on Nov. 16, 1764\*\* The name of Eber's second wife, whom he married about 1766, was Hannah, but her parentage has not been found. He died in Guilford, Jan. 10, 1782\*\*, from disease contracted in the Revolutionary Army. Talcott says "he died in the camp." Hannah outlived her husband and administered his estate. See SHELLEY.

Eber Hall's Revolutionary service, from Connecticut Archives: He was corporal in 2nd Co., Gen. Wooster's regiment, 1775. He was also in the Lexington Alarm list of men who marched from Connecticut for the relief of Boston - in other words, a Minuteman. General Wooster's regiment was raised on the first call for troops, April-May, 1775. They marched at the request of the province of New York and the Continental Congress to Long Island in June 1775, and from there to Lake George, September 1775. Eber Hall was discharged from the Northern Department, Dec. 20, 1775. (In sick bill, 1775.)

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., families.

Eber Hall, "age 41," was in the 4th Regt. of the Connecticut Line, composed of enlisted men of the 6th, and for two years from Jan. 1, 1781. His name is on a payroll, April 2 to Dec. 31, 1781, as a private. In Connecticut two regiments under Colonels Waterbury and Ward—voluntary enlistments—threw up defenses in New York and Brooklyn Heights, March and April, 1776. Eber Hall was a private in Col. Ward's regiment. Eber Hall received, April 12, 1781, "£30 bounty, secured to the State for recruiting in 1781." Eber Hall is also mentioned in sick bills. Eber Hall was summoned to service at Sachem's Head Sea Coast Guard in 1781.

Some of these war records may refer to Eber Hall Junior, who was old enough in 1781 to stand guard on the coast, and Eber Hall Senior was presumably a sick man that year, as he died in January 1782, "from disease contracted in the army." Talcott goes so far as to say he died "in the camp." Family records show him to have been a Minuteman, and to have received a pension (bounty?) in money which was valueless at the time, being "Continental Money."

The distribution of his father's estate shows that Eber died before it was completed, his heirs receiving his share.

Court of Probate, held at Guilford, April 25, 1782: Administration of the estate of Eber Hall, late of Guilford, Deceased, was granted to Hannah Hall, the widow, on her giving bond, etc., \*\*\* Page 257.

Court held at Guilford, Sept. 16, 1782: Hannah Hall, administratrix, exhibited inventory and distribution.\*\*\* Page 282-3. Children are not named.

Court held at Guilford, Oct. 21, 1782: Hannah Hall was appointed guardian of Gilbert Hall and Roxana Hall, children of Eber Hall, late of Guilford.\*\*\* Page 291.

Only child of Eber and first wife, Mary:

+ 1 EBER<sup>6</sup>, 1-29-1763.\* (Guilford V.R., 2:109) See below.

Children of Eber and second wife, Hannah, born Guilford:

2 Hannah<sup>6</sup>, 4-10-1767\* Prob. d. yg. Not named in probate.

3 Mary, 12-10-1768\* M., Chandler<sup>7</sup> (Edward<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, 4, Andrew<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) Benton (b.1764).

4 Thankful, 5-3 or 4-1770\* Not named in probate.

5 Roxana, 10-3-1772\* Mother appointed guardian, 1782.

6 Gilbert, 10-3-1777\* Mother appointed guardian, 1782.

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families.

\*\*\* Guilford Probate Records, State Library, Hartford, Conn.



EBER<sup>6</sup> HALL was born in Guilford, Conn., Jan. 29, 1763\* \*\* He married in 1783, Abigail, daughter of Abraham Kimberly. She was born in North Guilford on March 7, 1757\* (She would be twenty-five and Eber twenty.) Eber died in Guilford on Jan. 11, 1826 (Halls of New England), or on June 11, 1826\*\* Abigail died in Branford, Conn., at the home of her son Amariah Hall, in August 1838. See KIMBERLY.

The 1790 Census for Connecticut lists him as a household-er living in Guilford, with two males over sixteen, one under sixteen, and three females. In the 1800 Census, he is "over 45, with seven in his family."

Eber's son Amariah told his daughter Hannah Celina that he served in the Revolution, and Hannah always referred to her grandfather Eber Hall in the Revolution, not her great grandfather. As he was eighteen in 1781, it was probably he who was one of the hundred Guilford men who guarded the coast that year, rather than his father, who either died in Guilford "from disease contracted in the Army," or, according to Talcott, "died in the camp."

The compiler has in Hannah's own hand-writing: "Eber Hall my grandfather, was born, married, enlisted and died and was buried in North Guilford, Conn. Abigail Kimberly, his wife, was born and married in same place, but died in Branford, New Haven County, Conn., in the house of her son Amariah Hall, August, 1838. Eber Hall was one of the first enlisted men to volunteer in North Guilford, - was called a Minute Man, - died soon after the War was over. Lost all of his property in Continental money. He died before I was born, so I know only what my grandmother told me. My Grandfather Baldwin I knew well in 1830." Hannah Celina Hall was born in 1817, and was a child of nine in Pennsylvania when he died. She was not in Connecticut until she was thirteen, to attend school there.

The only Eber Hall records in Guilford are:

Eber, s. Highland and Rachel, b. Dec. 5, 1741.\*

Eber, m. Mary Shelly, of Guilford, Oct. 22, 1761.\*

Eber, son Eber and Mary, Jan. 29, 1763.\*

Children of Eber and Abigail, born in North Guilford:

- 1 Hannah<sup>7</sup>, 1781\*\* D., 9-17-1852. M., John<sup>6</sup> (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup>) PARMELEE (1772-1812\*\*)
- 2 Polly\*\* Bapt. 5-8-1796, 2nd Cong. Ch., No. Guilford.\*
- 3 Billy\*\* Bapt. 5-8-1796, 2nd Cong. Ch., No. Guilford.\*
- + 4 AMAZIAH, 11-4-1791. Bapt. 5-8-1796.\* See following.
- 5 Amanda?, 5-8-1796\*\* (Given only by Talcott.)

---

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families.

AMAZIAH<sup>7</sup> HALL was born in North Guilford, Conn., on Nov. 4, 1791, and baptized in the Second Congregational Church on May 8, 1796\*\*\*, with his sister Polly and his brother Billy. He married Betsey Baldwin in Branford, Conn., Feb. 1, 1815\*\*\*. Betsey was born in Branford on Feb. 8, 1795, the daughter of Zaccheus Baldwin. She died in Branford, July 25, 1856, and Amaziah died in Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 17, 1872, probably at the home of his daughter, Mrs Avery. See BALDWIN.

Amaziah Hall is listed in the 1840 Census of Connecticut as a householder of Branford, age over forty, with eight in his family. In the 1850 Census, in household #51, Branford:

Amaziah Hall, age 59,	farmer, \$3,000	born Conn.
Betsey Hall, age 54,		born Conn.
Newton Hall, age 23,		born Penna.
Ellen Hall, age 19,		born Penna.

In household #52:

*Ammi Baldwin, age 61,	\$2,700	born Conn.
**Mercy Baldwin age 61,		born Conn.
Suri.. Harrison 18, female,		born Conn.
Thomas Flinn, age 14,		born Ire.

According to his own account to his daughter Hannah, he was a drummer and member of a company from Branford, called out during the War of 1812, but the writer has not been able to authenticate this.

Amaziah and Betsey emigrated to Wayne county, Penna., not long after their marriage. They had been preceded about six months by John Hoadley with his family and parents. Amaziah and Betsey lived with them the first year or two in a two-story log house, and Hannah was born there before their own house was finished. Their nearest neighbors were a Pennsylvania Dutch settlement some twelve miles away, and the young wives felt they had come to a wilderness indeed. A number of trips were made to Connecticut before there were railroads. Hannah's account of her parents' first journey to Pennsylvania (as told her by her mother) will be found on page

"Captain" Hall and his partner John Hoadley thrived for about twenty years in the new country, active in building and various projects, but after reverses the Hall family returned in April 1836 to Branford, where Amaziah built a house. According to Branford First Church records, Amaziah and Betsey were admitted on Sept. 4, 1836, by letter from the Presbyterian church of Canaan [now Waymart], Penna.

\* Son of ZACCHEUS<sup>5</sup> BALDWIN. See page 15.

\*\* Mercy, daughter of Silas<sup>4</sup> Hoadley, who was b., Branford, Conn., 1757, and died in Canaan [Waymart], Penna., 1835.

Children of Amaziah and Betsey, born in Canaan, Penna.:

- + 1 HANNAH<sup>8</sup> CELINA, 4-10-1817. See below.
- 2 Son. D. inf. (Hannah<sup>8</sup> wrote of her little brother who was born when she was seven, and died in a few months)
- 3 Newton Bushnell, 3-14-1828. Yale graduate. M.D. Surgeon in Civil War. Also 2d Batt., Gov.'s Foot Guards, New Haven, Conn. M., Branford (VR 3:170): "Hall, Newton A., ae 23, m., Armenia F. Coons, ae 20, May 4, 1851, by Rev. Dr. Olden." She was from Ulster County, New York. Monument, Damascus Cemetery, Branford: NEWTON B. HALL, M.D., 1828 - July 21, 1878, aged 50 years. ARMENIA F. COONS, wife of NEWTON B. HALL, M. D., 1830 - died July 20, 1908, aged 78 years. EMMA F. HALL, daughter of NEWTON B. HALL, M. D., 1854 - 1916.

Newton Bushnell Hall, born in Canaan [Penna.] March 14 1828, only son of Amaziah and Betsey Hall, who removed to Branford, Conn., in 1833, where he was educated and began preliminary studies. He entered upon his profession in Branford immediately upon graduation and succeeded in acquiring a large country practice, which he retained until his death in Branford on July 21, 1878, after a week's illness from malarial fever and rheumatism.... (Obituary Records of the Graduates of Yale University, 1860-1880, page 370)

- 1 Emma F.<sup>9</sup>, 1854. D. 1916. M., J. Hubert Bradley (1857-1940). Both buried Damascus Cem., Branford.
- 4 Ellen, about 1831. M. 1850+, Wyllys C.J. (Sherlock and Martha) Avery of Wallingford, b., 5-28-1818; d., 10-28-1882.
- 1 James S. Avery, Branford, 10-3-1858.

- 2 Adeline E. Avery, Branford, 7-13-1864. D., Wallingford, Conn., 6-13-1916, unm.

HANNAH<sup>8</sup> CELINA HALL was born in Canaan, now Waymart, Luzerne county, Penna., April 10, 1817. She died in Niantic, Conn., Dec. 2, 1906, and was buried in Ellenville, N.Y. She married in Branford, Conn., Aug. 28, 1836\*, Henry Boyd Bartlett, Rev. Timothy P. Gillet officiating.\* Henry Boyd was born in Cornish, N.H., on Dec. 17, 1806, the son of Samuel<sup>4</sup> Bartlett, Jr. He died in Ellenville on April 3, 1868. For Bartlett and allied families, see Ancestry and Descendants of Samuel Bartlett and Lucy Jenkins (Edith B. Sumner, 1951).

---

\* Branford, Conn., Vital Records.

Hannah was a woman of firm character, though of a gentle and patient disposition, together with a keen intellect and a sense of humor, unimpaired even in old age. She was lame for many years as a result of being thrown from her horse as a young girl in Pennsylvania, and was an invalid the latter part of her life. This accident, which the writer has heard her recount, was for some reason omitted from her voluminous manuscript, perhaps because so well known by the family. She died very suddenly in her ninetieth year.

See BARTLETT family.

#### Authorities:

- Halls of New England (Rev. David B. Hall)
- Tuttle Genealogy, xliii (for Gov. Hiland Hall)
- New England Register, 62:218 (Cooke Genealogy)
- Middletown Upper Houses, 572-4
- History of Hartford Colony
- Griswold: Yesteryears in Guilford, Conn., 143
- New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers, 4:431
- Guilford Volunteers After Lexington
- Connecticut in the Revolution
- \*Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families
- Manwaring: Connecticut Probate, 1:459; 2:214
- Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn.
- Putnam's Magazine, 2d Series, 3:240 &c. (Bishop Gen.)
- Guilford, Branford, Middletown, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist
- \*U. S. Census for Connecticut, 1790, 1840, 1850
- \*\*Gravestones in Damascus Cemetery, Branford, Conn.
- \*Barbour Collection, Vital Records of Connecticut Towns
- Obituary Records, Graduates of Yale University
- \*Connecticut Church Records
- \*Connecticut Probate Records
- Bartlett Family Bible, formerly in possession of Samuel Otis Bartlett
- Mss. of Hannah Celina (Hall) Bartlett, in possession of this compiler
- Research by Samuel Otis Bartlett (Notes in possession of this compiler)

\* Consulted by compiler in Hartford, Conn.

\*\* Visited by compiler

2 •

I, the sister of this one Hannah C. Hall, Bartlett,  
the Grand Mother of Adeline Bartlett, Linscomb,  
whose mother was Adeline Miranda, Bartlett.  
She married Henry G. Linscomb, married  
by the Rev. E. W. Bentley at Ellensville N. Y.  
County N. Y. Jan 15<sup>th</sup> 1862. (Bartlett)

Adeline Miranda

Barnum 29<sup>th</sup> 1841 in Bradford

New Haven County Connecticut

Hannah Hannah C. Hall Born

April 10<sup>th</sup> 1841 in Lonsan Wayne  
County Pennsylvania

Married to Henry Lloyd

Bartlett by the Rev. Timothy P

Gilbert in Bradford New Haven Co

Connecticut August 25<sup>th</sup> 1836

5 Adeline Hall

Born Nov 10<sup>th</sup> 1795 married to

Betsy Eldred, daughter of

Trachem, Burlington, born Feb 8<sup>th</sup> 1795

Married Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1815, Died July 25

1856

from Linscomb from  
from my Grand  
Mother's record



# WILLIAM HALL

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HALL, the son of Gilbert Hall, was born in Rolvenden, county Kent, Eng., before 1618. His wife's name was Esther, her parentage not now known. William died, March 8, 1669\*\*, and Esther died in 1683\*\*, both in Guilford, Conn.

William Hall was the twenty-first signer of the Guilford Covenant, drawn up at sea in 1639. See GUILFORD. His brother Francis Hall is said to have come with him, accompanied by the young WHITEHEAD boys, but his signature is not found on the covenant.

William was made freeman of Guilford, May 22, 1649, the same day as JOHN PARMELEE. See GOODRICH for the court record, 1654, of his connection with a suit against John Linsley, who sold all his allotments in Guilford to William Hall and removed to Branford, Conn.

The last record found is in Dr John Winthrop's medical journal, recording a visit to him in 1668, in which he calls him "above fifty years."

Children of William and Esther, born in Guilford:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, 1648. See below.
- 2 Samuel, 4-18-1650. Weaver. D.1733\*\* M.1674, "by Mr W<sup>m</sup> Leete, Dep. Gov.," Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Dea. William<sup>1</sup>) Johnson, (b.1652); 6 chil.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> HALL was born in Guilford, Conn., in 1648. From New Haven, Conn., records: "John Hall of Gilford and Elizabeth Smith of New Haven were marryed by M<sup>r</sup> Mathew Guilbert Novem<sup>br</sup> 17th 1669." (Or Nov. 13, 1669\*) Elizabeth was baptized in the First Congregational Church, New Haven, on Sep. 16, 1649, the daughter of George Smith. John died in Guilford on Dec. 12, 1704 (or Jan. 8, 1704\*\*). See SMITH.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Guilford:

- 1 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, 11-22-1670. M.1698, Robert<sup>2</sup> (Elazar<sup>1</sup>) Isbell of Killingworth; 7 chil.
- + 2 MARY, 10-30-1672\* See following.
- 3 John, "last day of feb. 1674\*" D., 1-8-1704 (or Sept., 1724\*\*).

---

\* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families

## William Hall

- 4 Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, 3-3-1678\* \*\*. D.1723. M., 4-11-1700\*\*, Deborah<sup>2</sup> (GEORGE<sup>1</sup>) HILAND (1674-1758); 8 chil.  
 5 Silence, 12-15-1679\* M.1710, Abraham Morrison.  
 6 Eliphalet, 1-15-1681/2\* M., 1, 1705, Abigail<sup>4</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) Bushnell (1677-1708\*\*); 2 daus. He m. 2, 1710, Mary Grimes; 2 daus.  
 7 Nathaniel, Dec. 1683\*\* D.1748. M.1715\*, Rebecca<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup> Peter<sup>1</sup>) Mallory (1693-1767); 5 chil. Her tombstone is in West Cemetery, Guilford.

MARY<sup>3</sup> HALL was born in Guilford, Conn., Oct. 30, 1672\* and married there on July 16, 1692, Daniel Bishop, born, 1663, in Guilford. They were married by Mr Andrew Leete, Assistant Governor. Daniel died on April 17, 1751\* and Mary on Dec. 7, 1755\*\*, both in Guilford. (Widow Mary Hall died Dec. 1, 1760\*) See BISHOP.

Mary-3 Hall	m. 1692, Daniel-3 Bishop
Rachel-4 Bishop	m. 1725, Hiland-4 Hall
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761, Mary-4 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## Authorities:

Blake-Torrey Genealogy  
 Halls of New England (Rev. David B. Hall)  
 Nash: Fifty Puritan Ancestors  
 Putnam's Magazine, 2d Series, 3:240  
 Dr John Winthrop's Medical Journal  
 Guilford and New Haven, Conn., Vital Records  
 \*Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Guilford, Conn.  
 \*\*Talcott's Guilford, Conn., Families



## HARRISON

RICHARD<sup>1</sup> HARRISON was born in England, probably in West Kirby, Cheshire. The name of his wife, whether she came to America, or when she died, is not known. Richard died in Branford, Conn., on Oct. 25, 1653.

That he came from West Kirby on the banks of the Lee River in Cheshire, England, is attested by a certificate recorded, New Jersey, June 18, 1668, that "Hopedstill Lyne, six or seven years old, the daughter of Henry Lyne of New Haven in New England, son of John Lyne of Badby, Northamptonshire, which Henry died Jan. 14, 1662, and had the child Hopedstill by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Harrison of West Kirby, Cheshire, is still alive, as sworn to by Richard Harrison, Thomas Johnson, William Meaker, and Ellen Johnson." Elizabeth "and her present husband John Morris" were appointed guardians of Hopedstill Lyne in 1668.

Richard Harrison arrived in Virginia in June 1635, in the ship America, and journeyed thence to New Haven, Conn., with his two sons, Richard and THOMAS. It has been asserted that his sons Benjamin and Nathaniel accompanied him to Virginia and remained there, and that Benjamin was the ancestor of the two presidents of that name. This has never been authenticated, and the origin of the Virginia Harrisons is yet to be determined. Richard Harrison Junior used a seal bearing a design of three roses, which it has been suggested might be the "three crosses, fitchee," in the arms of one of the well known English Harrisons—the small crosses, pointed at the bottom, being mistaken for roses.

Richard Harrison took the oath of allegiance at New Haven on Aug. 5, 1644. His name is on the list of the company of proprietors who took possession of their purchase of "Tocket," now Branford, in the spring of 1644. He was fined in New Haven, June 3, 1645, for "coming late for watch." He signed in the division of lands at Branford, July 1, 1646.

It will be noted that he had five children besides the two sons who came with him, and while no record of their arrival has been found, it is probable that their ship landed at Boston, which would account for their father being there some of the time. In 1646 he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, in Boston. Roberts says: "...On the record of 1680 this name is plainly written. Probably a resident of New Haven and joined the Company while temporarily sojourning in Boston or vicinity." One writer

suggests that he may have become interested in the maritime trade between the colonies. He witnessed a deed in Charlestown, Mass., in 1647, but was back in Branford the next year when he shared in the drawing of lands on June 4, 1648.

Children of Richard and unknown wife:

- 1 Richard<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng. D., 1690. M., cl645, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (George<sup>1</sup>) Hubbard (b.1635); 8 chil. Sergeant; was one of largest landholders, 1655. Went to Newark with Rev. Abraham<sup>1</sup> Pierson's party. In 1667 his home and lands in Branford were purchased for £60 by a committee as a permanent home for the minister. As signature to this deed he affixed his mark with a wax seal bearing a design of three tiny roses (or crosses?) See previous page.
- + 2 THOMAS, bp. West Kirby, Eng., 12-2-1627. See below.
- 3 Elizabeth, b. Eng. Liv. 1689. M.1, Henry<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Line (d.1663); 4 chil. Dau. Hopestill b. cl661. (See previous page.) M., 2, 1663, as 3d wife, Thomas Lampson (d.1663); 1 son. M., 3, 1666, as 2d wife, John Morris, Jr. (d.1675); 2 sons.
- 4 Ellen, prob. dau. Sometimes called a sister. Bp. 3-25-1630, or 4-24-1631. D., 1690. M., 1650, Milford, John Thompson of New Haven (d.1674); 5 daus.
- 5 Maria. B. Eng. M.1662, Thomas Pierson, brother of Rev. Abraham<sup>1</sup>, and went to Newark with his party, 1666. He was b.1641; swore to father's will, 1679. His will of 1698, proved 1701, named six chil.
- 6 Samuel, prob. son. D.1704. M., Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Johnson; no chil.
- 7 John. D. childless, cl678.

ENSIGN THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HARRISON is probably the Thomas Harrison baptized in West Kirby, Cheshire, England, Dec. 2, 1627. He married first, near February 1656, and probably in Branford, Conn., Dorothy, widow of John Thompson of East Haven. John Thompson had died in 1655. Dorothy's parentage is unknown. She died between Dec. 13, 1658, when NATHANIEL was born, and March 29, 1666, when Thomas married Elizabeth Stent. Baldwin and Cutter say Elizabeth was the widow of ELEAZUR STENT and Thomas Beaumont, but Jacobus says that she was the daughter of Eleazur Stent. The Harrison Genealogy (New England Register) also calls her the widow of Eleazur. Elizabeth died in 1686 and Thomas died "late in 1704." See STENT.

Thomas came to America with his father in June 1635, and doubtless was with him in New Haven before they took up land in Branford. The first record of Thomas is that he took the

oath of allegiance in New Haven, 1654. In May 1659, he and his brother Richard were witnesses in a suit filed by Rev Abraham Pierson to recover a mare and colt alleged to have been stolen. Another record, Dec. 4, 1660: "Sgt. Beckly doth alienate forever unto Thomas Harrison his whole accommodation lying about Muddy River."

His brother Richard and two of his sisters went with Mr Pierson's party to Newark in 1666. Spooner says: "Thomas Harrison remained in Branford, and shrewdly took up large tracts of the cultivated lands which were abandoned by those who went to New Jersey with Pierson. He was leading man of the town and was its first representative in the Colonial Assembly at Hartford, after Branford recognized the jurisdiction of Connecticut Colony under its charter."

Other records show that he was a party to the "Agreement of Planters for Congregational principles of Church order," in 1668. He was nominated for freeman in Hartford in 1669, with JOHN BOWERS, EDWARD FRISBIE, and JOHN WHITEHEAD. He was an ensign in King Philip's War, 1675-6. He was sergeant (chief officer) of the Branford Militia. In 1676 ELEAZER<sup>1</sup> STENT, recorder, entered in the Branford Book of Deeds, Vol. 1, a list of thirty-seven planters, Thomas Harrison having the largest estate, £192. He was deputy of the Connecticut Colony in 1677, at Hartford, for the town of Branford.

In February 1685, Branford received its patent from the Colony of Connecticut. It was signed by the governor, Robert Treat, and granted unto nine men representing the settlers. Among them were Ensign Thomas Harrison, Lieut. ELEAZER STENT and JOHN FRISBY.

Rockey says Ensign Thomas Harrison, and his son Captain NATHANIEL and grandson NATHANIEL HARRISON were very prominent men in their day, filling many positions of honor and trust.

The following children were named in the settlement of the estate of John Thompson, after death of DOROTHY HARRISON:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup> Thompson, "eldest son" in will. D., 1693. M. 1666, Priscilla<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Powell (d. 1726); 6 chil.
- 2 Joseph Thompson. D. c1704. M. c1683, Elizabeth [Lathrop] wid. of Isaac Royce (b. 1648). M. 2, 1694, Mercy Jacobs.
- 3 Mary Thompson. M., John Cooper, Jr. (1642-1714)
- 4 Hannah Thompson. D. E. Haven, 1713. M. 1662, Matthew Moulthrop, Jr. (d. 1691, New Haven)
- 5 Rebeckah Thompson, twin, 1-26-1652. M. 1730+ M. 1, 1669, Daniel Thomas (d. 1694); dau. Dorothy. M. 2, c1703, John Perkins (1651-1727+)

- 6 Abigail<sup>2</sup> Thompson, twin, 1-26-1652. D., 1727. M., 1672, Joseph Alsop Jr. (c1649-1691). M.2, Capt. John Miles, Jr. (1668-1710)
- 7 Sarah Thompson, 4-30-1654. D.1716. M.1678, Alling Ball (1656-1710); had chil.

Children of Thomas and Dorothy Harrison, born Branford:

- 1 Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 3-1-1657. D.1726. M.1689, Margaret Stent, perhaps his step-sister (d.1730); 9 chil. Served in King Philip's War, and 1690 Canada Expedition; lt., 1709.
- + 2 NATHANIEL, 12-13-1658. See below.

Children of Thomas and second wife Elizabeth, Branford:

- 3 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, Jan. 1667. D., 1-22-1741. M.1689, William<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Barker; 6 chil.
- 4 Mary, 2-10-1669. M.1699, John Linsley
- 5 John, 3-1-1671. D., 1746. M., 1702, Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Truesdale (1678-1755); 7 chil.
- 6 Samuel, 8-11-1673. D.1731. M.1707, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (James<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>) Denison (1684-1757); 4 chil.
- 7 Isaac, c1677. D., 1747. Ensign. M.1706, Patience<sup>4</sup> (Peter<sup>3</sup>, ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (c1690-1762); 4 chil.

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HARRISON was born in Branford, Conn., on Dec. 13, 1658. He married about 1689, Hannah, daughter of Edward Frisbie. Hannah was born in Branford about 1669, and died there on Sept. 27, 1723. Nathaniel died there on Jan. 1, 1727/8. See FRISBIE.

Nathaniel was a wealthy man, and one of the leading men of Connecticut. He was commissioned by the General Court at Hartford, Conn., May 9, 1706, captain of the Branford Trainband, and he retained the title throughout his life. He was deputy to the General Court, 1709 to 1725, excepting 1712 to 1715. He was elected justice of the peace every year, 1717 to 1725.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah, born in Branford:

- 1 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 7-28-1690. D., 1744. M., 1713, James<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Robert<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Talmadge of New Haven (1689 - 1748); 8 chil. He m.2, 1747, Mrs Marcy Alling.
- + 2 NATHANIEL, 1-26-1692/3. See following.
- 3 Daniel, 9-12-1694. D.1752. M., 1720, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1693-1748); 5 chil.
- 4 Mary, 4-24-1696. D., 1747. M.1, 1719, William<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley; 4 chil. M.2, 1743, Samuel Rose.

- 5 Josiah<sup>4</sup>, 2-1-1699. D., 1773. M., 1723. Lydia<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1701-1780); 7 chil. (Son Josiah<sup>5</sup>.)
- 6 Abraham, 2-28-1701. D. 1714.
- 7 Dorothea, 3-1-1703. Prob. d. yg.
- 8 Jonathan, 7-8-1704. M., 1726, Desire Farrington; 7 chil. 1727 to 1738.
- 9 Amos, 3-11-1707/8. D. 1750. M. 1730, Esther Maltby (1710-1765); 6 chil.
- 10 Silence, twin, 7-30-1710. D. yg.
- 11 Patience, twin, 7-30-1710. D. yg.

ENSIGN NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> HARRISON was born in Branford, Conn., on Jan. 26, 1693. He married there April 18, 1717, Thankful, daughter of Edward Wilkinson. She was born probably in Milford, Conn., about 1697. Nathaniel died, Feb. 2, 1760, and Thankful, July 18, 1761, both in Branford. See WILKINSON.

Rockey says Nathaniel also became a very prominent man. (See Ensign Thomas<sup>2</sup> Harrison.) As the eldest son he probably inherited the homestead. The records show that he and Thankful joined the Branford church on June 2, 1726; that he was ensign in the First Company of the Branford Trainband, and what he was appointed justice of the peace for New Haven County in 1750.

Both Nathaniel and Thankful are buried in Branford. The inscription on his grave is: Nathaniel Harrison, Esq. d. Feb<sup>r</sup> 3d 1760, In his Birthday, Aged 67. On hers: Also his wife, Mrs. Thankful Harrison, died July 18, A.D. 1761, In her 65th year. The discrepancy in the birthdays is partly accounted for by the change in calendar, eleven days added in 1752.

Children of Nathaniel and Thankful, born in Branford:

- 1 Mary<sup>5</sup>, 4-19-1718. M. 1736, Daniel Maltby, Jr.
- 2 Thankful, 4-29-1720. D., 1792. M., 1743, John<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, NOAH<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) ROGERS (1722-1808); 5 chil.
- 3 Abigail, 3-6-1722. D. 1782. M. 1745, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> (Caleb<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1721-1793); 5 chil.
- + 4 HANNAH, 11-8-1725. See following.
- 5 Rebecca, 5-23-1731. M. 1759, John Johnson
- 6 Nathaniel, twin, 8-3-1735. D. 1770. M. 1758, Mary Tyler; 1 dau.
- 7 Sarah, twin, 8-3-1735. Smyth says she m. 1767, Nathan<sup>4</sup> (Nathan<sup>3</sup>, Caleb<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (b. 1746).
- 8 Martha, 1737. M. 1761, Elisha<sup>5</sup> (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Benoni<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1740-1809); no chil. He m. 2, by 1767, Sybil<sup>2</sup> (Daniel?) Dudley; 1 son.

---

\* See end of sketch for will, and descent to Hoyt Schuyler.

HANNAH<sup>5</sup> HARRISON was born on Nov. 8, 1725, in Branford, Conn., where she married on Dec. 5, 1751, her brother-in-law, Samuel Rogers. They were married by her father, Nathaniel Harrison, New Haven county justice of the peace. Samuel was baptized in Branford on Oct. 5, 1729, the son of John Rogers. Deacon Samuel Rogers died in Branford, April 30, 1795\*, "age 66," and buried in Center Cemetery, Branford. See ROGERS.

Hannah-5 Harrison	m. 1751, Samuel-4 Rogers
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Harrison Genealogy, New England Register, 70:69

Frisbee-Frisbie Genealogy

Thompson Family, New England Register, 66:197

Cutter: Connecticut Families, 1:118; 4:2008

Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts

Atwater: History of Colony of Connecticut, 603-4; 419

New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers, 3:253, 249; 4:299 (Branford Annals, C.C.Baldwin)

Old Northwest Quarterly, 14:51

Rockey: History of New Haven County, Conn., 14-15

Public Records, Colony of Connecticut, 2:112

New Jersey Archives, First Series, 21:29

Branford Book of Deeds

New Haven and Branford, Conn., Vital Records.

\* Barbour Collections, Branford and Guilford Vital Records

\*\* Connecticut Probate Records, State Library, Hartford,Ct.

-----

Josiah<sup>4</sup> (1699-1773), m.1723, Lydia<sup>3</sup> Hoadley (1701-1780)  
 Josiah<sup>5</sup> (1724-74), m.1754, Lydia [Alling] Harrison (1720-86)  
 Justus<sup>6</sup> (1755-1826), m.1779, Sarah<sup>6</sup> Russell (1755-1846). Both buried, Cong. Church Cemetery, No.Branford; S.A.R. flag on his. Will, 2-3-1826, bequeaths to wife, sons Russell, Lyman, Jairus, Henry; sons Jonah and Allin under age; daughter Sally. Inventory, 10-11-1826, \$5,062. Will probated, Guilford, 11-20-1826.\*\*, Philemon R. and Jairus Harrison.  
 Allen<sup>7</sup> (1789-1850), m.1819, Polly<sup>7</sup> Prescott (1796-1880)  
 Augusta<sup>8</sup> Keziah (1837-1918), m.1860, Minot<sup>8</sup> Hoyt (1823-1878)  
 Mable<sup>9</sup> Prescott Hoyt (1874-1949), m.1897, Earl L. Schuyler  
 Hoyt Lester Schuyler, b.1914, m.1945, Edith Cornell Sumner, daughter of the compiler; granddau. of Henry<sup>6</sup> B. Bartlett

## HAZARD

THOMAS<sup>1</sup> HAZARD was probably born in county Dorset, Eng., about 1610. In giving testimony in 1674 he stated his age to be sixty-four. His first wife Martha died in 1669. He married second about 1675, Martha, the widow of Thomas Sheriff. Thomas Hazard died in 1680, and Martha married for her third husband, Lewis Hues. She died about 1691.

Thomas Hazard is first found in Boston, Mass., in 1635, and was made a freeman there in 1636. He is called a ship-carpenter in the records.

In 1639 he was in Portsmouth, R. I., where he was made a freeman that year. The same year he was appointed on a committee to lay out the town now called Newport. On April 28, 1639, William Coddington, as judge, and seven elders, among them Thomas Hazard, signed the following compact preparatory to the settlement of Newport:

"It is agreed by us whose hands are underwritten, to propagate a Plantation in the midst of the Island or elsewhere; AND doe engage ourselves to bear equall charges, answerable to our strength and estates in common; AND that our determination shall be by major voice of Judge and Elders, the Judge to have a double voice."

He was a founder and one of the first town officers of Newport, and in 1640 was appointed a member of the general court of elections. There are no more records of him in Newport until his will of 1669. He is said to have removed to Middleburg (Newtown), Long Island, and to have been sent as delegate to the convention of 1653 in New Amsterdam. Riker (who says he came from Wales) writes that he was one of the founders and first magistrates of Newtown.

He made a will in 1669, naming his son Robert executor, but when Robert claimed certain property by reason of this will, his father declared it void. In this first will he named wife Martha, daughters ELIZABETH, wife of GEORGE LAWTON; Hannah, wife of Steven Wilcox; and Martha, wife of Ichabod Potter; son Robert Hazard, and grandson Thomas Hazard.

On May 29, 1675, he recorded a declaration previous to his marriage to Martha Sheriff: "...that I do take the said Martha Sheriff for her own person without anything to do with her estate or anything that is hers...&c."

He made another will, Nov. 13, 1676, appointing his wife Martha executrix, leaving her thirty acres in Portsmouth for

life, "as declared in a deed to Thomas Sheriff, Dec. 10, 1666 by which said Thomas Hazard was to have for life and then to my beloved yoke fellow Martha Hazard." His wife was named residuary legatee, his son Robert to receive a shilling. He named daughters Hannah Wilcox and Martha Potter. This will was confirmed by him on Aug. 6, 1677. He was living in 1680, being taxed that year, but his will was proved the same year.

From Americana: "The Rhode Island Hazards were among the founders of the colony and successive commonwealth. They have been long one of the most wealthy and influential families. The name Hazard is one conspicuous in the Rhode Island annals. Several of the earlier generations were among the largest land holders of the section. As farmers, manufacturers, professional men, men of letters and literature and science, they have left the impress of their strong personalities and achievements upon the State."

Children of Thomas and first wife, Martha:

- 1 Robert<sup>2</sup>, b. 1635 in England or Ireland. Owned over 1000 acres of land. Said to have gone to "the adjacent continent." Alive 1710. M., Mary<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Brownell, (1639-1739); 9 chil.
  - + 2 ELIZABETH, date of birth not known. See below.
  - 3 Hannah. Recd. as dower, 1658, 3 acres adj. father's land. M. 1658, Stephen<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Wilcox (c1633-c90); 7 chil.
  - 4 Martha. M., 1, c1668, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Potter. (d. 1676); 4 chil. M. 2, Benjamin<sup>2</sup> (ROGER<sup>1</sup>) MOWRY; 4 chil.
- Possible sons of Thomas Hazard, given in American Genealogist, but not mentioned in his wills:
- 5 Thomas<sup>2</sup>. In Newtown, R.I., about 1652-3.
  - 6 Nathaniel. In Newton, 1659.
  - 7 Jonathan. D. 1711. In Newtown, 1664. M., Hannah<sup>2</sup> (James<sup>1</sup>) Laurenson; 5 chil.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> HAZARD's birth record has not been preserved, nor the date of her marriage to George Lawton, nor the dates of her children's births. She married before 1669, the date of her father's first will. George died, Oct. 5, 1693, and Elizabeth on Nov. 8, 1711, both in Portsmouth. See LAWTON, for descent to Henry-6 Baker Bartlett.

Americana, 21:275 (N.E. Families, R.I. Edition, Vol. 1)  
 Austin, Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, 320-322  
 American Genealogist, 20:187  
 Encyclopedia of Biography, 18:128  
 Hazard Family of Rhode Island (Has coat of arms)  
 Riker, History of Newtown, L.I., 332 (Jonathan's desc.)



## HULL

RICHARD HULL, brother of ANDREW HULL, below, died in New Haven, Conn., in 1662, leaving two sons and two daughters.

ANDREW<sup>1</sup> HULL was born in England about 1606. He died in New Haven in 1640-1, leaving a widow Katherine, who soon married Richard Beach, and had four children. (See next page.)

On the ship Hopewell, sailing from London to Boston, on "Xj<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1635, Captain Babb, Master," were Andrew Hulls, 29, and Catherin Hull, 23, undoubtedly this couple.

They were in New Haven in 1639, and were Nos. 27 and 28, on the membership list of the First Church of New Haven. He was admitted an inhabitant, Oct. 29, 1640, having signed the "Foundamental Agreement" in 1639. (See WILLIAM IVES.) His death is not recorded in New Haven, but the inventory of his estate was presented to the court there on Jan. 6, 1630/1.

The widow Katherine soon re-married, but the court took an interest in the welfare of the two daughters, as shown by the following excerpts from New Haven court records:

Feb. 1645: "Richard Beach hath sould his owne howse to bro: W<sup>m</sup> Pecke & whereas the said howse was engadged for the security of the portions of the children of Andrew Hull...."

April 1651: "Richard Hull...to give security for Richard Beach for so much of his house and land is worth wch was engaged for the portions of the children of Andrew Hull."

June 1654: "The Court being informed that Richard Beach is toe goe away from this Towne, called him to show how he intended the two children his wife had before he m<sup>d</sup> her—wch was Andrew Hulls, should have their portions paid wch is fiftene pounds, 10 s. apeece as appears by Ingagement under his & his wives hand before marriage. He said he intended the house he lived in should be part, and two coves & a steere of two yeeres old...."

The appraisal of his house being but £30, the court reduced his liability, and Hannah, being now of age, received £13 at once. Later, in 1657, she received her two cows.

#### Children of Andrew and Catherine:

1 Hannah<sup>2</sup>, bap. New Haven church by Rev. John Davenport on 10-4-1640. Of age in 1654. M.1662, N.H., Edmund Dorman + 2 SARAH, bap. with sister Hannah. See following.

Children of Katherine [Hull] and Richard Beach, born in New Haven:

- 1 Mary<sup>2</sup> Beach, June 1642. M. John Hull.
- 2 Benjamin Beach, Oct. 1644. D.1713. M.1, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Peacock; 3 chil. M., 2, 1678, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Wells; 3 chil. M., 3, 1705, Mrs Mary Fairchild.
- 3 Azariah Beach, 7-6-1646. D.,1696. M. Martha<sup>2</sup> (WIL-IAM<sup>1</sup>) IVES (b.c1646); 7 chil.
- 4 Mercy Beach, bap. 5-21-1648.

SARAH<sup>2</sup> HULL was born in New Haven, Conn., and baptized with her older sister Hannah by Rev. John Davenport, in the First Church on Oct. 4, 1640. She was not of age in 1654, and probably not in 1657, when Hannah received the remainder of her portion from the estate of their father, Andrew Hull. Sarah married in Guilford, Conn., on June 2, 1659\*, Nicholas Munger, who was born in England about 1630. He died on Oct. 17, 1668\* in Guilford, where Sarah married second, in 1669, Dennis Crampton. She died in 1699. See MUNGER, for children of both her marriages.

Sarah-2 Hull	m. 1659, Nicholas-1 Munger
John-2 Munger	m. 1684, Mary-3 Evarts
Mary-3 Munger	m. 1709, Joshua-3 Leete
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731, John-4 Shelley
Mary-5 Shelley	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Authorities:

- Hotten: Original List of Emigrants.  
 American Genealogist, 1:147-8; 4:872  
 New Haven, Conn., Ancient Town Records  
 New Haven Church Records, and Vital Records.  
 \* Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

## HYLAND

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> HYLAND, also spelled Highland and Hiland in the records, was born in England, probably in county Kent. The records of Rolvenden, Kent, show a George Hyland, the son of George and Elizabeth (Day) Hyland, baptized on Dec. 30, 1621. (See Rolvenden records at end of this article.) If this is the George Hyland who married in Guilford, Conn., July 1665, Hannah Cruttenden, he would have been about forty-four when he married, and seventy-two when he died there on Jan. 21, 1692/3.\* Hannah was born in the 1640's in Guilford, daughter of Abraham Cruttenden, of Guilford. See CRUTTENDEN.

George Hyland was not of the original Guilford planters, but was there by 1651. Smith says he may have come with the men from Wethersfield, Conn. He took the oath of fidelity on Sept. 4, 1651, and is called a planter in a list of that year. He was made a freeman that year, therefore a member of the church. He is on the freeman lists of 1657 and 1669.

About 1657 he bought a house lot of one and a half acres including an orchard, from Thomas Betts, who was removing to Milford, Conn. This lot he later sold to NICHOLAS MUNGER, and bought a new home lot containing three acres adjoining pasture land of thirteen acres, and "a piece of land in the plain." He also had ten acres of upland. His house, now a museum, is still standing in Guilford. It is pointed out that the original owners were probably well-to-do, as there are unusually high ceilings, and there is a sleeping place above the kitchen for servants or slaves.

Smith says: "He left no sons, but his daughters married in Guilford and left descendants who were among the most prominent families claiming Guilford origin. The Honorable Hiland Hall of Bennington, Vermont, a member of Congress and afterwards Governor of Vermont, was a descendant." Two of his daughters married Guilford HALLS, of different families, both contained in this compilation. Governor Hall descended from MARY HYLAND, daughter of this George Hyland.

Miss Griswold, in Yesteryears of Guilford, speaks of the famous lottery by which George's widow parcelled out the Hyland homestead to the husbands of her four daughters. In 1702, Samuel Hill bought the Hyland land of his brother John, and the remaining three parcels from the other Hyland sons-in-law, eventually owning all of George Hyland's property.

Children of George and Hannah, born in Guilford:

- 1 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, "abt. 6-18-1666\*" D.1749. M.,1689\*, Isaac<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) PARMELEE (1665-1749); 8 chil.
- 2 Hannah, 1-29-1670\* D.,5-19-1752. M.1694, John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Hill (1672-1740); 8 chil.\*\*
- + 3 MARY, 5-12-1672\* See below.
- 4 Deborah, 1674. D.1758\* M.,1700, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, WIL-LIAM<sup>1</sup>) HALL (1678-1723); several chil.

MARY<sup>2</sup> HYLAND was born in Guilford, Conn., May 12,1672\*\*. She married there on Feb. 1,1692/3\*\*, Capt. Thomas Hall, the ceremony performed by Mr Andrew Leete. Thomas was born, Aug. 27, 1671, in Middletown, Conn., the son of Samuel Hall. Mary died in Guilford in April 1738\*\*, and Thomas married second, Rachel, daughter of John Savage. She was the widow of John Spinning. Rachel died in Guilford on Jan. 19, 1752\*\*, and Thomas married third, Widow Abigail Seward. (Or the daughter of John and Abigail Seward, born Dec. 11,1689; died Jan. 19, 1751\*\*) Thomas died in Guilford on Feb. 1, 1753\*\*, "in his 81st year," on his tombstone. See JOHN HALL.

Mary-2 Hyland	m. 1693,	Thomas-3 Hall
Hiland-4 Hall	m. 1725,	Rachel-4 Bishop
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761,	Mary-4 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783,	Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815,	Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Hall: Halls of New England

Steiner: History of Guilford, Conn.

Ralph D. Smith: History of Guilford, Conn., 14, 15, 24  
Papers of New Haven Colony Historical Soc., 3:

Guilford and Middletown, Conn., Vitals in American Gen.

\*Barbour's Collections, Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

\*\*Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families

New England Register, 62:384. 66:67 - Entries from the  
Bishop's Transcripts of Rolvenden, Kent, Eng.:

1621, George Hyland and Elizabeth Day, married 16 Apr.

1621, George, son of George Hyland, bap. 30 December

1623, Mary, daughter of George Hyland, bap. 6 July

1624 [5], Anna, Daughter of George Hyland, bap. Jan.

1625, a young child of George Hyland, buried 10 April

1627, Elizabeth, wife of George Hyland, buried 15 Aug.

(George<sup>1</sup> Hyland named his first child Elizabeth.)

## IVES

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> IVES was born in England about 1607. The place of his birth is not known. He was probably already married to his wife Hannah before 1639, but whether in England or in America is not known. He died in Connecticut, probably New Haven, in 1648. On Nov. 7, 1648, his widow married Dr William Bassett. (See next page for their children.) Dr Bassett died in New Haven on Aug. 29, 1684. Hannah Bassett was living in 1662, but no further record of her has been found.

On Sept. 19, 1635, William Ives took the oath of allegiance to the Crown, and embarked on the ship Truelove for New England, his age on the ship's list given as twenty-eight. Some time after landing in Boston he joined the company of Rev. John Davenport and Mr Theophilus Eaton which left Boston harbor on March 30, 1638, to look for a place suitable for settlement. They cruised for two weeks south and along Long Island Sound until they came to a "fair haven," where they decided to settle. The settlement afterwards became New Haven. On Sunday, April 15, 1638, they gathered under a great oak, and Rev. John Davenport conducted a service. In this company of sixty-three men were also THOMAS KIMBERLY, ANDREW HULL, and GEORGE SMITH. In 1639 these men drew up a "Foundamentall Agreement," and signed it in Mr Newman's barn.

That year the New Haven Colony list shows his family as consisting of two persons - he was married but had no children as yet. In the New Haven church roll in 1641 he is No. 69, and in another in 1646 his wife is No. 149. There are very few records of him. He was made freeman in 1642, and at one time was "viewer for suburbs."

The inventory of his estate was taken in New Haven, Sept. 22, 1648, and amounted to £98. His will was made April 3, 1648, and named his wife executrix; son John to have the home and land when twenty-one; three other minor children were mentioned, but not by name. The will was presented for probate on Nov. 7, 1648, "and William Bassett who is neare to marriage (they being contracted) of the widdowe, also called upon to put in securitie for the estate that the children of William Ives maye have their portions duly pd." (They were married that day.)

## Children of William and Hannah, baptized in New Haven:

- + 1 PHEBE<sup>2</sup>, bp. 10-2-1642. See following.
- 2 John, bp. 12-29-1644. D.1682. M.1668, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Nathan-iel<sup>1</sup>) Merriman (1651-1688+); 5 chil. Hannah m.2,1682, Joseph<sup>3</sup> (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Benham (1659-1702); 3 chil.
- 3 Martha, cl646. M., Azariah<sup>2</sup> (Richard & KATHERINE [HULL] Beach (1646-1696); 7 chil.
- 4 Joseph, cl648. D.1694. M.,1673, Mary<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2,1</sup>) Yale (b.1650); 10 chil. Martha<sup>4</sup> Yale m.1714, Eleazer<sup>3</sup> STENT

## Children of William Bassett and HANNAH IVES, b. N.Haven:

- 1 Hannah<sup>2</sup> Bassett, 9-13-1650. D.1726. M.1670, John<sup>2</sup>Parker (1648-1711); 11 chil. (He was son of Edward Parker)
- 2 John Bassett, 12-24-1652. D.1714. M.cl653, Mercy<sup>2</sup> (Christopher<sup>1</sup>) Todd (1655-1717); 9 chil.
- 3 Samuel Bassett, 2-15-1654. D.,1716. M., 1677, Mary<sup>3</sup> (Abraham<sup>2</sup>) Dickerman (1659-1728); 10 chil.
- 4 Abiah, bp. 2-7-1657/8. M.1681, Ralph Lines, Jr. (1652-1712); 12 chil.

PHEBE<sup>2</sup> IVES was baptized in New Haven, Conn., on Oct. 2, 1642. She married first, about 1660, Joseph Potter, who was born about 1635, and died Aug. 17, 1669. She married second New Haven, August 1670, John Rose Junior, as his second wife. Phebe died before 1690, when John Rose married Elizabeth, the daughter of William Curtis. She was born in 1654 and died in 1720. John died Dec. 27, 1722, survived by a fourth wife named Hannah. See ROSE for children of John and Phebe Rose.

## Children of Joseph and Phebe (Ives) Potter:

- 1 Joseph<sup>2</sup> Potter, 10-8-1661. D. yg.
- 2 Rebecca Potter, 5-26-1663. M.1, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRIS-BIE (1654-1681); no chil. M.2,1682, Charles<sup>3</sup> (ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (d.1738); no chil. She acknowledged receipt of inheritance from her "father" JOHN ROSE.
- 3 Phebe Potter, cl665. D.1738. M.cl690, John<sup>2</sup> (Michael<sup>1</sup>) Palmer of Branford (b.1666); 5 chil., 1691 to 1700.
- 4 Joseph Potter, March 1667/8. D.1742. M., Mary<sup>3</sup> (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Rev.John<sup>1</sup>) Sherman (b.1670); 4 chil.

## Hotten's Original List of Emigrants

Ives Genealogy. Tyler Genealogy.

New Haven First Congregational Church Society; Grave-stones; Vital Records.

Jacobus: New Haven Families, 134, 910

New England Register, 81:126 (Inventory)

## JOHNSON

CAPTAIN JOHN<sup>1</sup> JOHNSON was born about 1600, probably in county Kent, England. His first wife, Margery, has been variously claimed to be a Scudder, Heath, or Humphrey, but has not as yet been identified. She was buried on June 9, 1655, in Roxbury, Mass., and John married second, in 1656, Grace Negus, widow of Barnabus Fawer. John died in Roxbury, Sept. 30, 1659, survived by Grace, who died there in December 1671.

He was from Herne, Kent, when he sailed with the Winthrop Fleet in 1630, bringing his wife Margery and several children. Of him Roberts says in part: "He was freeman in 1631, was constable of Roxbury from 1630 to 1632, and was one of the founders of the church in Roxbury, of which Rev. John Eliot was the first minister. He kept a tavern in Roxbury street, and was a man of great esteem and influence. He was one of the embryo parliament of 1632, for every town chose 'two men to be at the next court to advise with the Governor and Assistants.' He was the man appointed with one Woodward in 1638, 'if he can spare the time ... to lay out the most southermost part of the Charles River, and to have 5s. a day apiece.' He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company when the charter was granted, and its first clerk from 1638 to 1640. He was Surveyor-general of arms and ammunition from 1641 to 1649, receiving a grant of 300 acres for his services. He was the man designated by the General Court to whom the arms of the Roxbury adherents to Mrs. Anne Hutchinson were to be delivered. He was freed from training 'in regard of other publike service without any pay to the company.'"

Under date of Feb. 6, 1645, Winthrop wrote: "John Johnson the Surveyor General of Ammunition, a very industrious and faithful man in his place, having built a fair house in the midst of the town, with divers barns and outhouses, it fell on fire in the daytime...and there being in it 17 barrels of the country's powder and many arms, all was suddenly burnt, and blown up, to the value of four or five hundred pounds." At this fire the first book of records of the town of Roxbury was destroyed.

Rev. John Eliot wrote that he was a man of distinction and property. The records show that he was deputy from Roxbury to the Colony's first General Court, from 1634 to 1638;

also 1641-1642, 1645-1653, and 1656-1659. On May 6, 1657: "Mr. John Johnson having bin long serviceable to the country in the place of Surveyor Gen<sup>l</sup>, for which he hath never had any satisfaction, which this Court considering off, thinks meet to graunt him 300 acors in any place where he can find it according to law."

Such positions and honors as he held bespoke an education in England and probably a military training in Flanders, both possible only to a man of wealth and good family

His will of Sept. 30, 1659, (the day he died) was proved Oct. 15, 1659. It mentions in part: "Dwelling house and certaine lands I have already given to my beloved wife dureing her life, according to a deed extant, wherein also I have given her £60 for her household furniture, wch house & Lands if my wife decease, I give unto my five Children to be Equally devided, my Eldest Sonn to have a double portion according to the word of God. Unto my two Grandchildren who have lived with me, Elizabeth Johnson and Mehetable Johnson, each of them £5, to be payd within one yeare after my decease.... I have given my sonnes Isaac Johnson and Robert Pepper a pr<sup>c</sup>ell of land of 55 acres in the Third division of the Towne, which I heartily confirme. All the rest of my lands... I give to my five children to be equally devided, my Eldest son having a double portion. I make my sonne Isaac Johnson and Robert Pepper my Executors. I request Elder Heath and Deacon Parke to be overseers, and in token of my Love I give them each 40 s. If my children disagree in anything I order them to choose one man more to consult with my overseers and to stand to their determination...."

#### Children of John and Margery:

- 1 Isaac<sup>2</sup>, "eldest son" in father's will. M., 1-20-1636/7, Elizabeth, sister of Edward Porter of Roxbury (d. 1683) 6 chil. Ensign of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; lieut., 1666; captain, 1667; captain, 1653. Representative, 1671. He and five other captains were killed storming the Narragansett Fort, R. I., destroying that tribe, 12-19-1675.
- 2 Humphrey. Liv. 1687. M. 1, 3-20-1642/3, Ellen<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Cheney (c1626-1678); 10 chil. M. 2, 1678, Mrs. Abigail [Stansfull] May (b. 1638); 2 chil.
- + 3 MARY. See following.
- 4 Elizabeth. D., 1-5-1683/4. M., 3-14-1642, Robert Pepper (d., 7-7-1684); 11 chil.
- 5 Daughter? Unidentified. Perhaps fifth child in will of John<sup>1</sup> Johnson, 1659.



MARY<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON was called "eldest daughter" in father's will of 1659. She married first, about 1635 (unless she was the second wife), Roger Mowry of Salem, Mass., later distinguished citizen of Providence, Rhode Island, where he died on Jan. 5, 1666. Mary married second, in Rehoboth, Mass., March 16, 1673/4, John Kingsley. He was buried on Jan. 6, 1678/9, and Mary was buried three weeks later, on Jan. 29, 1678/9, both in Rehoboth. See MOWRY.

Mary <sup>2</sup> Johnson	m.	c1635, Roger-1 Mowry
Hannah-2 Mowry	m.	1674, Benjamin-2 Sherman
Benjamin-3 Sherman	m.	1702, Mary-3 Lawton
Mary-4 Sherman	m.	1733, Abraham-4 Kimberly
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m.	1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m.	1815, Betsy-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m.	1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,	1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,	1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Johnson: Franklin Delano Roosevelt's Colonial Ancestors,  
161-3

Americana, 26:150

Roberts: Record of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company,  
1:66

Banks: Winthrop Fleet

Brainard Ancestry, 172

New England Register, 9:224; 13:151

Bowen: History of Woodstock, Conn., 7:147

Ellis: History of Roxbury Town, 122

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., 296

Austin: Dictionary of Rhode Island, 341

Suffolk Deeds, Vol. 3 (liber 374)

Records of Colony of Massachusetts Bay in New England, 1:212

Roxbury and Rehoboth, Mass., and Providence, R.I., V. R.

Roxbury Cemetery Records, p. 81: "Johnson, John, died 30:7th:  
1659." (7th mo., i.e.: September.)

American Genealogist, 15:124 (Isaac and Arbella Johnson);

22:47 (discussion of identity of wife of John<sup>1</sup> Johnson)

# KIMBERLY

The name Kimberly is probably derived from the parish of Kimberley in county Norfolk, England. Various spellings appear in the early English records, I.E., Eustace de Kimberle county Norfolk, 1308 A.D.; Hugh de Kymberly, Burgess of Great Yarmouth; Robert Kymberlie, and Ross Ives, marriage license in London, 1571; John, son of William Kemberley, baptized in 1611, St. James, Clarkenwell, London. Other spellings found are Kimersley, Kimerly, Kommerly, and even Cimerly.

ABRAHAM KIMBERLY married Katherine Howe on Oct. 4, 1602, in Wotten-sub-Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He was a shoe maker. Their son:

THOMAS<sup>1</sup> KIMBERLY was baptized in Wotten-sub-Edge on June 24, 1604. He married in the neighboring parish of King's Stanley, Aug. 28, 1628, Alice Awood. She died in New Haven, Conn., Oct. 10, 1659, and Thomas married before August 1661, Mary, the widow of William Preston of New Haven. She was the daughter of Robert Seabrook of Stratford, Conn. Thomas died in 1673, probably in New Haven or Stratford, and his widow, Mary, died about 1680.

The following document shows that Thomas Kimberly and his family had been living in a house leased from the Wotton-under-Edge Grammar School. "30 August 1635: John Turner, master, and the scholars of the Grammar School, to Timothy Aldridge of Wotton-under-Edge, Tailor. Lease for 99 years (or lives of Timothy Aldridge, Sarah his sister, and John Howell of Slimbridge, of a messuage and garden in Haw Street (late in the tenure of Thomas Kimberly, and the surrender of his lease, for the lives of himself, Alice his wife, and Abraham, their son, 'procured' to Timothy Aldridge). Rent 11/- which is 12d. more than Thomas Kimberly paid, provided that if the rent be not paid within twenty days of due date or the premises being let without permission, the master and scholars to re-enter, tenant to repair and keep in order, and to attend Courts Baron of the master and scholars when summoned."

Thomas Kimberly was a tailor by trade, and served his apprenticeship in London. He and his wife Alice came with the Non-Conformists to Dorchester, Mass., in 1636, according to Anthony R. Wagner of the College of Arms, London. He had a grant of two acres in Dorchester, Feb. 18, 1635/6. His wife was a member of the Dorchester first church, and his family

joined Theophilus Eaton and John Davenport in their migration to New Haven Colony, where Thomas Kimberly was one of the seventy proprietors. He was No. 32 in the First Church Catalogue. His house lot was on Chapel Street, called then "the lane that leads to Thomas Kimberly's house." He was one of the sixty-three planters who signed the "Foundamentall Agreement" in Newman's barn on June 4, 1639, and became freeman with Governor Eaton and all the planters when they took the oath of fidelity on July 1, 1644.

Chronologically the records show: He served as the pound keeper in 1639; was corporal of the trainband in 1642. His name is on the 1641 list of planters, his family then consisting of seven persons. He succeeded Seeley as marshal of New Haven Colony in 1643, and was chosen for the office year after year, both for the town and the entire New Haven jurisdiction. He bought a house from Richard Perry in 1649. This was on Chapel Street near Orange, and was probably the house in which JOHN BOWERS lived with him while teaching the "Lattin Scoolers" in New Haven. In November 1651, he was appointed one of the first townsmen—men chosen "to consider and cary on the Towne affaires, that these meetings which spends the Towne much time may not bee so often." In 1655, he was chosen clerk for the Military Company. In 1656 there is a record that Goodwife Kimberly, "the elder," was assigned a seat in the third cross seat in the New Haven Church, together with Goodwife Preston, "Senior," and William Peck's wife. In August 1661, Thomas and his second wife Mary gave testimony in a court case, from which it is apparent he was not long a widower. In February 1662, he was assigned "the second short seat at the upper end," and as the seats went according to rank, this is significant. Dr John Winthrop, later governor, in 1663 recorded in his medical journal attending Thomas' fourteen-year-old servant Joseph Osborn. In 1667 Thomas Kimberly was admitted a "sojourner" of Stratford, Conn., but deciding to remain, he bought land there on Dec. 18, 1668, and probably died in that town.

The office of marshal was usually concerned with important town and colony matters. However, before Edward Preston was appointed by the church to watch the restless young people, Thomas Kimberly apparently helped out, as a record of 1660 shows: "John Browne was told that it was observed by children that he laughed, to wch his father replied that he could wish the children did not so gaze abroad as they doe, wch speech of his the Court reprovod: Brother Kimberly said that it was reported that when Mr Davenport was speaking of the power of sinne in natural man, John Browne laughed."

An anecdote is told regarding the "regicides" Goffe and Whalley, who had been among the judges who condemned Charles

I. After these men had escaped to New England and were being pursued near New Haven in 1661, the colonists in the main were sympathetic to them. "The day they were expected, the judges walked out towards the Neck Bridge, the road the pursuers must enter the town. At some distance from the bridge the sheriff, who was then Mr Kimberly, overtook them with a warrant for their apprehension, and endeavored to take them. The judges stood upon their defense, and planted themselves behind a tree. Being expert at fencing, they defended themselves with their cudgels and repelled the officer, who went into the town to obtain assistance, and upon his return found they had escaped into the woods beyond his reach.... All this, tradition says, was a preconsidered and contrived business, to show that the magistrates in New Haven had used their endeavors to apprehend them before the arrival of the pursuers."

Thomas Kimberly's will is dated Jan. 11, 1673, and names wife Mary; sons NATHANIEL, Thomas, Abraham and his wife Hannah and daughter Mary; his daughter Abiah Boardman and her three children; Joseph and Hachaliah Preston; and grandchildren Nathaniel, Elizabeth, and Mary Hayes. The inventory of his personal estate was £160 - 16.

Children of Thomas and Alice:

- 1 Abraham<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng. D.1680. M.c1654, Hannah, perhaps dau. of stepmother Preston (d.bef.10-21-1701); 2 chil. b., N.Haven, 4 in "Province of Charolina." Went with Albemarle Company to Carolina; ret. to Stratford, where he died. His widow m.2, John Curtis 3d (1642-1704).
- 2 Thomas, prob. b. Eng. bef.1635. D.1705. M.1671, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (James<sup>1</sup>) Russell (d.1714); no chil.
- + 3 NATHANIEL, 1636, prob. Dorchester, Mass. See below.
- 4 Mary, 1637. D.bef.1705. M., as 2d wife, Nathaniel Hayes of Norwalk (d.1707); 7 chil by 1672.
- 5 Eleazur, first male b. N.Haven; bp. 11-17-1639. Secy. of N.Haven Colony. D.1709. M.1, c1662, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Robins (1642-1680); 3 daus. M.2, c1680, Ruth<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Curtis (d.1683); son 1681; dau. 1683; perhaps others.
- 6 Abiah, bp. New Haven, 12-19-1641. D., 1723. M., c1665, Isaac<sup>2</sup> (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Boardman (1643-1719); 6 chil.
- 7 Elizabeth. Prob. d. yg. Not named in father's will.
- 8 Hannah, New Haven, 1-11-1656. Not in father's will.

NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> KIMBERLY was born in 1636, probably in Dorchester, Mass. His wife's name was Mary, her parentage not known. They were married about 1666. In 1668 Dr John Winthrop called her Miriam in his medical journal. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> died in New Haven, Conn., Oct. 27, 1705, Mary outliving him, but her death has not been found.

From Early New Haven court records we learn that on Oct. 2, 1650: "Nathaniell Kimberly [then fourteen] is appointed Drumer for the towne and is to have 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  a yeare wages: he maintayning his owne drume." Again, March 21, 1653: "The Towne was also acquainted that there wants a drummer, Natha' Kimberly being gone, who did supply the place." It would be interesting to know where he was during the seven or eight years before June 14, 1660, when "It was granted to Nathaniel Cimberly of New Haven to be Reseived an Inhabitant into the Towre of Hartford." He was probably apprenticed during part of that time to a tailor, for he followed his father's trade.

The next record is the birth of his son NATHANIEL in New Haven, 1667. In 1668 he was assigned a place in the eighth long seat for men in the New Haven church. He was appointed fence viewer in 1678, and shared in the third land division, in December 1680, receiving 31-1/4 acres, his family numbering seven, his estate £17. In December 1683, he was chosen constable... "and beeing called allsoe refused and requested the Towne to release him, alleaging he had had a long affliction in the sickness and weaknes of his wife, and if it would spare him it would bee a fauer to him or else he must apply himselfe to the court in hope they would free him, but if they would not he must pay the fine though it would be very hard to him." The town released him.

A drawing was made for lots in the "Half Division" of New Haven lands on April 3, 1704, and he is recorded in the Volume of Proprietors as a proprietor, his family consisting of two persons—his children all married by that time. In the later records he is called Lieutenant Kimberly.

His will of Oct. 26, 1705, was probated in November that year. He named his wife; daughters Elizabeth Mallory, and Sarah Blakeslee, Mary Chittenden, grandchildren Abiel Kerby, and Deborah Kerby; and only son NATHANIEL.

Children of Nathaniel and Mary, order not known.

- 1 Sarah<sup>3</sup>. M. 1684, Samuel Blakeslee, Jr. (1662-1732); 10 chil. in 1702.
- 2 Elizabeth. M., 1686, John<sup>2</sup> (Peter<sup>1</sup>) Mallory; 7 chil. M., 2, Benjamin Barnes of Waterbury, Conn.
- + 3 NATHANIEL, New Haven, 1-4-1667/8. See following.
- 4 Abiah, New Haven, 1-19-1670. D., 1704. M., c1703, as 2d wife, Joseph<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Kirby (1656-1711); 1 son. He m. 3, 1704, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Plumb (b. 1673); 3 chil.
- 5 Mary, New Haven, April 1671. D., 1742. M. 1692, Joseph<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) CHITTENDEN of Guilford (c1672-1727). Had children. They were grandparents of Thankful Chittenden who married Abraham<sup>5</sup> Kimberly.

NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> KIMBERLY, only son of the foregoing, was born in New Haven, Conn., Jan. 4, 1667/8. His marriage record in New Haven reads: "Nathaniell Kimberly, Jr. & Hannah Downes were marryed the 22th of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1692, before me. W.J. D. G." The initials are of deputy governor, William Jones. Hannah, the daughter of John Downs of New Haven, was born there on Jan. 19, 1670/1. Nathaniel died shortly before Dec. 5, 1720, survived by Hannah, but the date of her death is not known. See DOWNS.

We know very little about him except what can be learned from the records. In some of the records he is called Lieutenant Kimberly, but no appointment has been found. In the record of the 1704 drawing of New Haven lands, Nathaniel Kimberly, Jr., is listed with six in his family.

On Dec. 5, 1720, administration of his estate was granted to his widow Hannah, all seven children being named. On Aug. 29, 1721, John Lyon and wife Hannah conveyed "land which our father Nathaniel Kimberly bought of John Mallory." On June 3, 1747, "Zuriel Kimberly of New Haven and ABRAHAM Kimberly, Joseph and Abigail Parmelee, all of Guilford; Thomas and Hannah Pike and Benjamin and Mary Treadwell, all of Fairfield, conveyed to brother Nathaniel Kimberly of New Haven, right from father Nathaniel Kimberly, deceased."

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah, born in New Haven:

- 1 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 4-13-1694. Liv., Fairfield, 1747. M.1, cl718, John<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) Lyon (d.1735); 7 chil. M.2, as 2d or 3d wife, Thomas Pike (d.cl760).
  - 2 Abigail, 7-28-1696. D., 1763. M., 1716, Joseph<sup>4</sup> (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) PARMELEE (1694-1750); 6 chil. Dau. Elizabeth (b.1728) m., Ebenezer<sup>5</sup> Chittenden, Jr.
  - 3 Mary, 7-24-1698. M., cl720, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (Edward<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Treadwell (1700-1747+); 4 chil. in 1725.
  - 4 Nathaniel, 3-11-1700. D.1780. M.1724, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Candee (1703-1781); 3 chil.
  - 5 Barbara or Bathshua, 2-28-1704. M., Samuel Wilson.
  - 6 Zuriel, 11-25-1706. M.1, 1730, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Hill, (1702-1766); 6 chil. M.2, 1766, Martha, widow of John Hitchcock of Mt. Carmel, Conn. Res: Guilford, Conn.
- + 7 ABRAHAM, 3-22-1709/10.

ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> KIMBERLY was born in New Haven, Conn., on March 22, 1709/10. He married in Newport, R.I., Wednesday, March 2, 1733, Mary, daughter of Benjamin Shearman of Newport, the Rev. James Honeyman officiating. The marriage is in the records of Trinity Episcopal Church, Newport, and also recorded in Guilford. Mary was baptized June 12, 1715, according

to records of Trinity Church. (The names of the parents are not given, but Benjamin Shearman and wife Mary were the only Shearmans belonging to this church.) Mary died on Nov. 18, 1766, in Guilford, and Abraham married a second wife named Winscott, said to have been from Long Island. Abraham died in Guilford on Feb. 17, 1797. See SHERMAN.

It is said that in those days every young man went to sea before settling down, and it might have been on such a trip that Abraham met his future wife. Mary "Shearman," as this branch of the family spelled the name, was descended from the Honorable Philip Shearman, brother of Samuel and Henry Sherman who settled in Massachusetts, and probably nephew of Edmund Sherman of Connecticut. It is possible that the Rhode Island Shearmans visited their Connecticut relatives and the young people met in that way. The tradition in the Baldwin family, as contained in the manuscripts of Abraham and Mary's great-granddaughter, Hannah [Hall] Bartlett, that "Mary was from a wealthy Boston (sic) family, was taught only the elegant accomplishments, knew nothing of housekeeping, and had never been in a kitchen before she eloped with a young shoemaker," is perhaps as near the facts as most family stories, but she certainly was not from Boston, and if she did elope, she was married by her own clergyman. She was under eighteen, and possibly married without the consent of her parents.

Abraham and Mary lived at first in New Haven, and three of their children were born there, but about 1740 they went from West Haven to North Guilford; Cutter says they were the first of the name there. Abraham already owned land in Guilford. On Dec. 6, 1731, more than a year before his marriage, he bought four acres at Duckholes from Thomas Dudley of Guilford, with a dwelling house, for £64. 3. He sold his property to Charles Caldwell for £70 on April 10, 1735. The day before this he exchanged nineteen rods of land with Joseph Stone. It is not clear where they lived in Guilford in 1740. The next record found is Aug. 11, 1747, when Abraham bought 1/2 acre, 4 rods, of land with a dwelling house, from Daniel Stone. This he sold back to Stone for £150 on Dec. 21, 1753. On June 16, 1758, he bought of Daniel Fowler, Jr., of North Guilford for £10, one acre of undivided land not yet set out in the Seventh Division. This he sold together with a dwelling house, to Ezra Bishop, Nov. 2, 1792, for £26. It would seem that his activities were not confined to shoe making.

In the first Federal Census, 1790, Abraham is listed as a householder of Guilford, his family consisting of one male and two females.

The New Haven Kimberlys were presumably Congregationalists, but Abraham and Mary were prominent members of Christ Church Parish (Episcopal), founded, 1744, Guilford. There is

another interesting link with Newport, in "Early History of Christ Church Parish of Guilford, Connecticut," by Andrews. It says, "Nathaniel Johnson rode to Newport, Rhode Island, on Captain Stone's horse, probably armed with a letter from his Stratford brother [Rev. Samuel Johnson, Episcopal Clergyman] to the Rev. Mr. Honeyman, then nearing the close of his useful rectorship of almost half a century. Trinity Church and Newport gave £113, of about £200 obtained elsewhere in Guilford." This was for the new Episcopal church in Guilford.

Children of Abraham and Mary, recorded in Guilford:

- 1 Isaac<sup>5</sup> Sherman, 1-23-1733/4\* 2d Lt., 1762, 1st Lt., 2d Batt. under Gens. Spencer and Wooster in R.I. and Ct., 1776-1777. M.1759, Sarah Wheaton of North Guilford; had children.
- 2 Mary, 8-14-1735\* D., No.Branford, 1810. M.,5-17-1756,\* Jacob<sup>5</sup> (Deliverance<sup>4</sup>, Hezekiah<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Bunnell (1734-1790+); 6 chil.
- 3 Katherine, 10-14-1736\* D.,1834. M.,2-11-1761, Pennock<sup>2</sup> (Joseph and Elizabeth [Pennock] Howd of Branford (b., 1736\*); 7 chil. b. Branford.
- 4 Abraham, 9-5-1738\* Bur.1808, No.Guilford. M.,7-1-1764\* Thankful<sup>5</sup> (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup> [and Mary<sup>3</sup> Kimberly], John<sup>2</sup> WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) Chittenden (1740-1834); 9 chil. Res: Guilford. Ensign,1761, New Haven Regt.,His Majesty's Service; also Lieut. in Revolution.
- 5 Elizabeth, 10-10-1740\* M.,c1762, Noah<sup>4</sup> (Noah<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Hodgkin (b.1742); 6 chil., 1763-1769.
- 6 Hannah, 1-8-1742/3. M., Ambrose<sup>5</sup> (Isaac<sup>4</sup> [and Elizabeth Evarts], Isaac<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) PARMELEE (1730\*-1807). He was a deaf mute. No children.
- 7 Sarah. D.1830. M., 1-28-1773\*, Nathan Fowler (b.1750); 9 chil.
- 8 George, 1746. D.,1817. M.,1774, Beulah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Morse, (1746-1809); 7 chil.
- 9 Jacob, 1749. M., Mary (b.1750, dau. Peter?) Coan.
- +10 ABIGAIL, No. Guilford, 3-7-1758. See following.
- 11 Robert. D.1803. M., 1781, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup> [and Mabel<sup>5</sup> Chittenden], Peter<sup>1</sup>) Coan (1758-1841); 8 chil. He was a coast guard in the Revolution, and only Guilford man at the surrender of Burgoyne. Hannah m.,2, 1817, Dr. Jared Foote (d.1720).

Child of Abraham and second wife:

- 12 Ruth<sup>5</sup>, 1769. M.,1794, Benjamin<sup>5</sup> (John<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Johnson (1771-1811); 9 chil.

---

\* Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records.



ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> KIMBERLY was born in North Guilford, Conn., on March 7, 1758\* She married there in 1783, Eber Hall, Jr., who was born in Guilford on Jan. 29, 1763. He died there on Jan. 11, 1826, and Abigail died at the home of her son Amaziah Hall in Branford, Conn., in August 1838, according to Hannah (Hall) Bartlett, her granddaughter\*\*\* See JOHN HALL.

Abigail-5 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsy-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Barylett	m.1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

New England Register, 52:405 (Parmelee Genealogy);

58:282; 59:66; 102:102 (corrections, 315).

Jacobus: History and Genealogy of Families of Old Fairfield, Conn., 1:360-2; 2:598

American Genealogist, 28:86

Cutter: Connecticut Genealogies, 2:764, 1010

Chittenden Genealogy

Encyclopedia of American Biography, 44:311

Papers of New Haven Historical Society, 4:426, 434

Connecticut Historical Society Collections, 6:131

Andrews: Early History of Christ Church Parish, Guilford, Conn., 34

D.A.R. Lineage Books, 143:36

Dorchester, Mass., Town Records

New Haven and Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

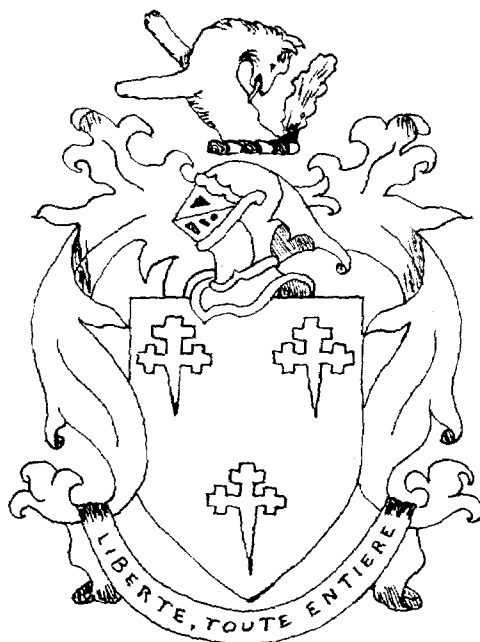
Rhode Island Vital Records, 10:68, 525

\* Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families

\*\*\* Papers of Hannah Celina (Hall) Bartlett in possession of the compiler

LAWTON



Arms: Argent, on a fesse between three cross-crosslets fitchée sable.

Crest: A demi-wolf salient regardant argent, vulned in the back gules and licking the wound

## LAWTON

GEORGE LAWTON married Isabel Smith on Nov. 13, 1606, in the parish of Cranford, Bedfordshire, England. The following children are recorded in the parish register there:

- + 1 GEORGE, 9-23-1607. See below.
- 2 Sarah, 10-1-1609.
- 3 Mary, 10-28-1611.
- 4 Thomas, 4-17-1614. M., Cranfield, 5-29-1635, Elizabeth Salsburie. Dau. Elizabeth b., Cranfield, 1-10-1637. He emigrated to New England, settling in Portsmouth, R.I. where he d., 1681. He signed the Portsmouth "agreement" in 1638. He m.2, c1674, Grace Parsons, widow of William Bailey. Five children by two wives.
- 5 Isaac, 11-3-1616.
- 6 Bennet, 2-27-1618.
- 7 Nicholas, 2-20-1621.
- 8 Elizabeth, 5-29-1623.

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> LAWTON, undoubtedly the son of the George Lawton above, was born in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, Eng., on Sept. 23, 1607. He married, probably in New England, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Hazard of Rhode Island. (Her father called her Elizabeth wife of George Lawton in his will of 1669.) Birth and death of Elizabeth have not been found, but indications are that she died about 1688. George died on Oct. 5, 1693, and was buried in the Lawton orchard near his home in Portsmouth, R. I. See HAZARD.

"The seal of the original Lawton family was a crest representing a demi fox, salient, resting upon an appendage to the coat of arms; over the fox was the scroll with the motto "Liberte toute entiere." Of the coat of arms, I would say that the original copy has been handed down from generation to generation in the direct line of George Lawton for two hundred and fifty years, and it is now in the possession of George Robert Lawton of Tiverton, R.I. Mr. Lawton also has the original iron andirons which have descended in like manner...these coming from his paternal grandmother." (Rhode Island Historical Magazine, 5:140)

George Lawton, and probably his brother Thomas, arrived

in New England about 1633-4, settling first in Roxbury, Mass. He was admitted an inhabitant of Acquidneck, now Rhode Island, in 1638. On April 30, 1639, he was one of the twenty-nine men who signed the agreement of incorporation of Portsmouth. See notes on Rhode Island.

In 1648 he was granted forty acres land "near his brother Thomas, at the huntinge swampe, when he have built a suffisient Mill at Mr Boston's farme." His brother may have preceded him as a settler, although George must have had a grant of land in 1639. In 1648 he was made freeman of Rhode Island.

The records show that he was a wealthy and prominent man. He represented the town of Portsmouth at the General Assembly of Rhode Island six times from 1665 to 1680. On Aug. 31, 1671, the assembly ordered a meeting of the town council and the council of war to be held at his house, "there and then to consider of some ways and means for securing the inhabitants and their estates in these times of imminent danger." For the defense of the council from the treachery by the Indians, twenty horsemen completely armed were ordered to attend, ten from Newport and ten from Portsmouth. On April 4, 1676, the General Assembly voted: "In these troublous times and straits in this Colony the Assembly desiring to have the advice and concurrence of the most judicious inhabitants as it may be had for the good of the whole, doe desire at their sittynge the company and counsel of:...." Fifteen men were named, among them PHILIP SHEARMAN and George Lawton. On May 2, 1676, he and John Easton were sent to Providence, "with all convenient speed, to determine whether garrisons should be kept there at the expense of the Colony—but not to authorize more than three garrisons with twenty men each for one month." The Assembly on Oct. 30, 1678, ordered a meeting to be held at his house "in January next, to adjudge and audit all accounts between the towns of Newport and Portsmouth relating to late Indian wars." On May 5, 1680, he was on the committee to purchase a bell for public use of the colony. The bell was bought for £3.10s. from Freelope Arnold, daughter of Governor Benedict Arnold. Prior to this the assembly had been called together by the beat of a drum. He served as government assistant from 1680 to 1690. In January, 1690, with five other assistants, he wrote a congratulatory letter to their majesties William and Mary, on their accession to the throne of England, detailing the affairs of the colony, especially regarding the deposing of Governor Andros.

In 1672 he sold to Richard Smith, merchant, of Newport, twenty-four acres of land on Conancticut Island. In 1688, he deeded to his son ROBERT, "for love, &c, all goods, chattels, debts, bills, bonds, moveables and immoveables." It is said

that he made his home with Robert until his death. Having disposed of his property during his lifetime, he did not make a will.

Children of George and Elizabeth, order not known:

- 1 Isabel<sup>2</sup>. Probably named for her grandmother. D., 1730. M., Samuel<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Albro (1644-1739); 4 chil.
- 2 John. D. 1678. M. c1669, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Matthew<sup>1</sup>) Boomer; 1 son, George. Mary m., 2, 1678, Gideon Freeborn (d., 1720); 6 chil., 1679-1692.
- 3 Mary, prob. daughter. (She is called by some writers a daughter of Thomas Lawton, who had no daughter by that name.) D., 1711. M., 1, c1664, John<sup>2</sup> (James<sup>1</sup>) Badcock (1644-1685); 10 chil., including a George and a Robert.
- 4 George. D., 1697. M., 1678, Naomi<sup>2</sup> (Bartholomew<sup>1</sup>) Hunt, (1658-1721); 4 chil., including a George and a Robert.
- + 5 ROBERT. See following.
- 6 Susanna. D., 1712. M., c1673, Thomas Cornell 3d (1653-1714); 3 chil., including a George.
- 7 Ruth. D., 1726. M., 1681, William<sup>3</sup> (GERSHOM<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) WODELL (1663-1699). He was a mariner. No chil. He willed half his estate to nephew Robert<sup>3</sup> Lawton. Ruth had a legacy from ROBERT<sup>2</sup> LAWTON, which she bequeathed to nephew George<sup>3</sup> Lawton.
- 8 Mercy. D. c1685. M. 1682 (as Mary), James<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) TRIPP (c1656-1730). He m., 2, Lydia \_\_\_\_; 5 chil. (b. Dartmouth?). He m., 2, 1702, Elizabeth Cudworth; 6 chil. b. Dartmouth, Mass.
- 9 Job. D. 1697, unmar. His will, 1697, made brother ROBERT executor; beq. to him "1/16 of brigantine George, and right in cargo, my negro man Will, and my horse." Left nephew George<sup>3</sup> Lawton a negro boy, all money, plate, gold, great silver-headed cane, all instruments, books and rest of estate. Left to nephew Robert<sup>3</sup> Lawton his little silver-headed cane.
- 10 Elizabeth. D., 1724. M., Robert Carr, Jr. (d. 1704); 2 chil. (Perhaps m., 1694, Holland Curtis.)

ROBERT<sup>2</sup> LAWTON was probably born in Portsmouth, R.I., but the date has not been preserved. He married in Portsmouth, Feb. 16, 1680/1, Mary "Woodell," daughter of Gershom Wardell the ceremony being performed by Robert's father, George Lawton, assistant. Robert died on Jan. 25, 1705/6, and Mary on Jan. 14, 1731/2, both in Portsmouth. See WARDELL.

He was evidently a man of wealth and influence, judging from the records and the family wills. He was made freeman

in 1684, so must have been a property owner at that time. In 1688 his father turned over to him all his property, and is thought to have made his home with him. He was executor of his brother Job's will in 1697, receiving "1/16 of brigantine George, and right in cargo, my negro man Will, and my horse." Robert's sister Ruth married Mary's brother William Wardell, and both left substantial legacies to Robert and Mary's children. Job also remembered Robert and Mary's two sons.

Records show that Robert was on the grand jury in 1688, served as sealer of weights for Portsmouth from 1690 to 1698. He was deputy to the general assembly in 1690, 1698 and 1702, and served as assistant in 1691, 1702 and 1703.

His will of Jan. 8, 1705/6, was proved Feb. 11, 1705/6. Son George was to be executor. To wife Mary, a negro woman, "and while widow, the great room in my dwelling house, cellar, household stuff, as much as she wishes, and £20 paid to her yearly by son George." To daughter MARY SHERMAN a silver porringer. To daughter Elizabeth Lawton the same, negro girl Anne, and £70, paid half in silver and half in goods at first cost at Boston. To sister Ruth Wodell, the negro girl Kate and all my household goods at the Neck, forty sheep, a horse and three cows during widowhood. To sons George and Robert my lands upon the mainland (except half share in possession of Gershom Wodell of Tiverton). To son George the farm which I bought of his [great] grandfather, William Wodell, provided he gives his brother Robert assurance of the land I bought of John Sanford, when he comes of age; also to son George all my dwelling house, mill, lands, orchards, &c, great silver tankard, great silver basin, little porringer, 6 spoons, and great dram cup, all of silver. To son Robert a tankard, 2 basins, porringer, and 6 spoons, 3 forks and a little dram cup, all of silver. To son George the ring which was my mother's. To son Robert my seal ring. To sons George and Robert all the rest of my gold and silver and rest of movables.

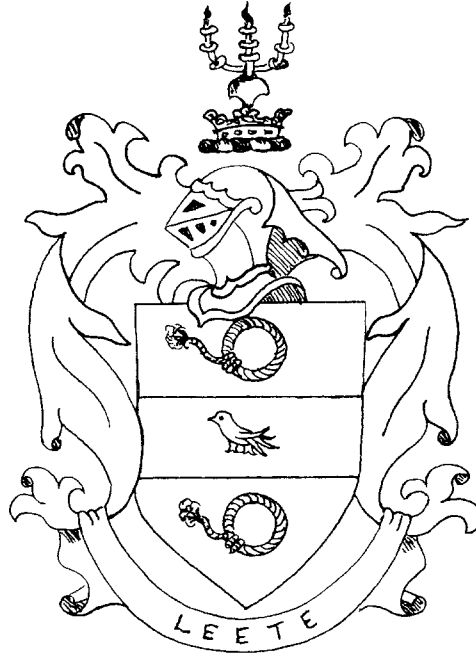
Children of Robert and Mary, born in Portsmouth:

- + 1 MARY<sup>3</sup>, 2-20-1682. See following.
- 2 George, 9-1-1685. D.1740. Exec. of father's will, 1706. Had bequest from aunt Ruth Wodell, including silver seal. M., 1707, Mary Gould; 6 chil.
- 3 Elizabeth, 9-12-1688. Unmar. in 1706. Prob. the niece Elizabeth Curtis, in Ruth Wodell's will, 1726.
- 4 Robert, 1-5-1695/6. M.1716, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Ralph<sup>1</sup>) Earle; 5 chil. William<sup>3</sup> Wodell left him by will, 1699, half his estate.

MARY<sup>3</sup> LAWTON was born in Portsmouth, R. I., on Feb. 20, 1681/2. She married on April 9, 1702, Benjamin Sherman, Jr., of Newport, R. I. He was born in Portsmouth, Dec. 26, 1675, and died in Newport in 1734. The date of Mary's death is not known. See SHERMAN.

George-1 Lawton	m. , Elizabeth-2 Hazard
Robert-2 Lawton	m. 1681, Mary-3 Wodell
Mary-3 Lawton	m. 1702, Benjamin-3 Sherman
Mary-4 Sherman	m. 1733, Abraham-5 Kimberly
Abigail-6 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Austin: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, 121  
 Babcock and Allied Families: pp. 8, 545  
 Colonial Lists of Plymouth and Rhode Island Colonies  
 Americana, 21:274  
 O'Gorman: Farwell Family, 196  
 Hazard Family of Rhode Island  
 Riker: History of Newtown, L. I., 418  
 Henry Clark Ancestry and Descendants, 40, 41  
 Charles E. Banks: Topographical Dictionary  
 Parish Registers of Bedfordshire, Eng., 27  
 Rhode Island Historical Magazine, 5:140  
 Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica  
 Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book, Addenda, 49



ARMS: Argent, on a fesse gules, between two rolls of matches (fuses) sable, fired proper, a martlet or.

CREST: On a ducal coronet or, an antique lamp or, fired proper.

Governor William Leete's seal, bearing the coat-of-arms described above, has been preserved by his descendants.



## LEETE

THOMAS<sup>I</sup> LEETE,, to whom the New England family has been traced, lived at Oakington and Comberton, in Cambridgeshire, England. He was buried at Oakington on July 9, 1564, and his widow Alse (Alice) was buried there in 1566.

He was assessed to the subsidy for Cambridgeshire, 1522-1523. His son:

THOMAS<sup>II</sup> LEETE married at Oakington on Nov. 12, 1568, but the name of the bride has been omitted from the printed records of the county. Thomas was buried at Oakington on Feb. 4, 1582. He was assessed to the subsidy for Cambridgeshire in 1566-67, and 1571-1572. His son:

THOMAS<sup>III</sup> LEETE lived at Oakington and Canterbury, but was named in the Visitations of Huntingdonshire in 1613. He married on June 2, 1574, Maria, the daughter of Edward Slade of Rushton, Northamptonshire. The marriage is given in the printed records of Cambridgeshire also, but the bride's name is not given. Maria was buried on Sept. 25, 1600, and Thomas on Nov. 12, 1616, both at Oakington.

Thomas Leete was warden of the Oakington parish church in 1598.

## Children of Thomas and Maria:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>IV</sup>, "the elder." See following.
- 2 John, "the younger." Res: Islington.
- 3 Richard. Church warden of Oakington. M., Elizabeth or Isabella Rogers.
- 4 Jane. M., Richard Dale.
- 5 Rebecca. M., Thomas Fowler.

JOHN<sup>IV</sup> LEETE was born in Oakington in 1575 and baptized there on May 13, 1575. He married Anne Shute, who was the daughter of Robert Shute, Member of Parliament in 1572, and Second Baron of the Exchequer in 1579. John Leete died near December 1648.

He lived at Dodington, and was named in the visitations of Hants [Hunts?] in 1613 and 1648.

It is through Anne Shute that Governor William Leete of Connecticut had royal ancestry. See SHUTE.

Children of John and Anne (there may have been others):

- + 1 WILLIAM<sup>V</sup>, Dodington, 1613. See below.
- 2 John, c1614. Res: Midlow Grange, Hunts. Liv., 1684, when he signed Vis. of Hunts. M., Sarah Filbrig (Philbrick)
- 3 Anne. D. near Dec. 1648. M., Robert Raby or Ruly.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> LEETE was born in Dodington, Hunts, in 1613. He married first at Hail-Weston, Hunts, Aug. 1, 1636, Anne, the daughter of Rev. John Paine of Southoe, Hunts. She died in Connecticut on Sept. 1, 1668. William married second in New Haven, Conn., April 7, 1670, Sarah, the widow of Henry Rutherford. Sarah died in Hartford, Conn., on Feb. 3, 1673/4, and William married his third wife, Mrs Mary Street, widow of Governor Francis Newman and Rev. Nicholas Street. Governor Leete died in office on April 6/16, 1683, in Hartford. "Mary Leete the aged" died Dec. 13, 1683.

William Leete was bred to the law and served for a considerable time in the Bishop's Court at Cambridge as Registrar, "where, observing the oppressions and cruelties then practiced on the Puritans, he was led to examine more thoroughly their doctrines and practice, and eventually to become a Puritan himself and to give up his office."

Cotton Mather wrote: "He was by his education a lawyer and by his employment a register in the Bishop's Court. In that station at Cambridge he saw certain transactions which led him finally to come to New England in 1639. After holding other offices he finally succeeded Winthrop as Governor of Connecticut."

After his marriage in 1636 he lived for a short time in Keyston, Hunts, and there the first child Mary, was born and died. The Chittenden Genealogy says that he was a neighbor of Cromwell in England, living but nine miles away. Also, that there is among the papers of the Massachusetts Historical Society in Boston a contract with a builder or carpenter [Edward Jones], drawn by William Leete, dated April 13, 1639, mentioning a box of tools and so forth, to be delivered at London Bridge about May 1, 1639, same to be transported to New England.

On May 20, 1639, families from the counties of Kent, Surrey, and Sussex sailed for Connecticut in New England. This was during the reign of Charles I, and specifically during that period of eleven years after the king dissolved the Parliament of 1628, and during which years he was raising enormous taxes by his own authority, "by dangerous expedients," much resented by his subjects. These planters arrived at Quinnipiock (New Haven) in July 1639. See note on Guilford

for covenant drawn up at sea, and names of signers, including that of William Leete and other ancestors.

When the planters had decided on the site, William Leete was one of the six men chosen to purchase the land from the Indians. The deed remained in trust in the hands of these men until 1643. In that year the plantation, called Guilford, founded its church upon "seven pillars," William Leete being one of them. Up to that time, he was one of the four men to whom the entire civil power of the plantation was entrusted, which power was taken over by the church.

The Leetes and Chittendens seem to have been closely associated. When the lands were surveyed and laid out for individual ownership, William Leete and William Chittenden selected lots opposite each other.

Leete and Samuel Desbrough were chosen to meet the court at New Haven in 1643 when the combination of the Jurisdiction of New Haven Colony was planned and organized, and Guilford, Milford, Stamford and other plantations hitherto independent colonies, united in one jurisdiction with New Haven, and established a general court to sit twice a year. Leete served as deputy from Guilford to this court until 1650.

He is alleged to have concealed the regicides Goffe and Whalley, and to have given as his answer to their pursuers: "We honor His Majesty, but we have tender consciences."

It was largely through his moderating influence that New Haven Colony peaceably submitted in 1664 to the Connecticut charter of 1662. As a reward the Connecticut general court chose him as one of its magistrates, and assistant.

The records of New Haven and early Connecticut Colonies abound in references to William Leete, showing the respect, love and confidence the other colonists had in him. He was:

- 1639-1662, Clerk of the Guilford Plantation
- 1643-1650, Deputy for Guilford to New Haven Colony
- 1646, Secretary of New Haven Colony
- 1651-1658, Magistrate of Guilford
- 1653-1657, Assistant of New Haven Colony
- 1653, 1654, Commissioner to Massachusetts
- 1655-1665, 1672, 1673, 1678, Commissioner to the United Colonies
- 1658-1664, Magistrate of the Colony
- President of Congress of Commissioners of the United Colonies
- 1661-1664, Governor of New Haven Colony - until the union with Connecticut, 1664
- 1664-1669, Assistant of Connecticut Colony
- 1669-1676, Deputy Governor of Connecticut Colony
- 1676-1683, First Governor of Connecticut Colony

Upon his election to the governorship he removed to Hartford, where his second wife died. "Instructions about Mrs Leete's will taken by her sister," were recorded on Feb. 12, 1673/4. She bequeathed to husband William Leete, to [Rev.] Mr Street, to daughter Hall, to granddaughter Sarah Trowbridge, and to son Caleb, who was to have use of property during his lifetime, but because of weakness of intellect, Thomas Trowbridge was to have the management of the estate.

William Leete made his will on April 2, 1683, a few days before he died. He provided well for wife Mary during her lifetime, in Guilford if she pleased to dwell there; "My lame daughter Graciana to have the rest of my housing and land in the old home lot at the Towne;" son JOHN to take care of her property, "I having a respect to Graciana's comfort during her lifetime in that also, then to JOHN and his heirs forever." He left £100 to daughter Ann, and bequests to Andrew, William, and Abigail, "although they had had their portions upon their marriages." His inventory was taken in Hartford on May 1, 1683, and in Guilford on May 8, 1683. It amounted to £1,040, a very large estate for the times. The will was proved May 16, 1683.

In the 1684 Visitation of Huntingdonshire, Eng., the record signed by his brother John Leete reads: "William Leete, eldest son, Governour of Harford in New England, now living, as is supposed, aet. 71."

He was apparently accorded full military honors at his funeral, although the only reference found is in the Colony treasurer, John Talcott's account book, now in the State Library in Hartford. Under date of April 18, 1683, is this charge to Connecticut Colony: "To 11 pound of powder for the Great Guns at Gov'r Leet's funerall....£1:07:06."

After the passage of many years and two wars, the tombstone of Connecticut's first governor was lost sight of, but in 1830, on removing some earth from the old Hartford Burying Ground, it was discovered.

HERE LIETH THE BODY OF THE HONOURABLE WILLIAM LEETE  
GOVERNOR OF THE COLONY OF NEW HAVEN AND AFTER THE  
UNION, OF CONNECTICUT. HE DIED APRIL 16, 1683,  
AE 72 YEARS

A new monument was erected, with the inscription:

WILLIAM LEETE, LAST GOVERNOR OF NEW HAVEN COLONY AND  
FIRST FROM IT OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF CONNECTICUT  
ELECTED MAY 11, 1676. DIED IN OFFICE APRIL 16, 1683  
AGED 72

---

\* Mary Trowbridge (1649-1724) m. 1670, Daniel Hall.

## Children of William and Anne, first wife:

- 1 Mary<sup>2</sup>, Keyston, Hunts, 11-18-1638. D. inf.
- + 2 JOHN, Guilford, 1639. See below.
- 3 Andrew, Guilford, 1643. D., 1702. M., 1669, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Jordan (d.1701); 6 chil. He was third magistrate of the Colony; prevented the Conn. Charter from being taken by Gov. Andros.
- 4 William. D.1687. M.1671, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>) Fenn of Milford, Conn. (b.1647); 1 dau. Mary m., 2, 1687, Stephen<sup>2</sup> (Widow Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>) Bradley (c1642-1701)
- 5 Abigail. D., 1711. M. (by her father) 1671, Rev. John Woodbridge, Jr., of Killingworth (d.1691); 6 chil.
- 6 Caleb, Guilford, 8-24-1651. M., 1681, Mrs. Mary Hubbard. Not mentioned in his father's will, 1683. One Caleb Leete was buried, Guilford, 1672. Leete Gen. says he d. yg, and that Mrs Mary Hubbard m., Caleb (b.1667-8), son of Andrew<sup>2</sup> Leete.
- 7 Graciana, Guilford, 12-22-1653. Unm., 1683. "My lame daughter" in father's will.
- 8 Peregrine, Guilford, 1-12-1658. D. yg.
- 9 Joshua, 1659. D. inf.
- 10 Anna, Guilford, 3-10-1661/2. D., 1747. M., 1683, John<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Trowbridge (1661-1689, at sea); 2 chil. M.2, 1696, Capt. Ebenezer Collins.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> LEETE was born in Guilford, Conn., in 1639, reputedly the first white child born in the town. He married in Guilford on Oct. 4, 1670, Mary Chittenden. They were married by William Leete, then deputy governor. Mary was born about 1647 in Guilford, the daughter of William Chittenden. John died on Nov. 25, 1692, "ae abt. 53," and Mary died on March 9, 1712, "age 65," both in Guilford. See CHITTENDEN.

John was one of the executors of his father's will, 1683, and residuary legatee of the property in Guilford.

## Children of John and Mary, born in Guilford:

- 1 Anna<sup>3</sup>, 8-5-1671. D.1724. M.1691, John Collins Jr. (d., 1751); 12 chil.
- 2 John, 1-4-1673/4. D.1730. M.1, Sarah Allen (1676-1712) 4 chil. M.2, Mehitable Allis; 1 son.
- + 3 JOSHUA, 7-7-1676. See following.
- 4 Sarah, 12-16-1677. M., 1704, Eliakim<sup>2</sup> (Samuell) Marshall (b.1669); 5 chil.
- 5 Peletiah, 3-26-1681. D., 1768. M., 1705, Abigail<sup>4</sup> (Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Fowler (1679-1769); 5 chil.

- 6 Mehitable<sup>3</sup>, 12-10-1683. M.1711, Dr Anthony<sup>2</sup> (Rev. James<sup>1</sup>) Laborie (d.,1712); 1 dau. M.,2,1715, Richard Blackleach (d.1750); 2 daus.
- 7 Benjamin, 12-26-1686. D.1741. M.1714, Rachel<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Champion of Lyme,Conn. (b.,1697); 11 chil. She m.2, 1750, Samuel Betts.
- 8 Daniel, 9-23-1689. D. yg.

JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> LEETE was born in Guilford, Conn., July 7, 1676. He married there on June 21, 1709, Mary Munger, the ceremony performed by Capt. Abraham Fowler, Justice. Mary was born in Guilford on Aug. 19, 1689, the daughter of John Munger. She died there on March 18, 1721/2. Joshua married second, on March 6, 1722/3, Mrs Mercy Benton. She was the daughter of Samuel, son of Begat Eggleston, and born in Wethersfield, Conn., July 27, 1679. She had married in 1702, Samuel Miller, and second, 1703, John Benton. Joshua Leete was lost in the Stony Creek Woods between Branford and Guilford, and his body was found a few days later in a swamp, on April 24, 1742. Mercy, his widow, died in Guilford on Sept. 2, 1751, "in her 71st year." See MUNGER.

Joshua was living about 1706 at Leete's Island, where he built a house. Joshua's Point on the island was named in his memory.

"At a court of probate, Guilford, May 3, 1742, administration of the estate of Joshua Leete, late of Guilford, deceased, was granted to Mercy Leete, Widow and Rellict of the said deceased....and she was ordered to exhibit inventory of the estate on or before the third Tuesday of June next, and administration before the third Tuesday of September next." On May 10, 1742, inventory of the personal estate, taken May 6, 1742, was submitted, the amount being £1,048:10. Distribution was made to the widow and only child, July 18, 1743.

Only child of Joshua and Mary, first wife:

+ 1 JERUSHA<sup>4</sup>, Guilford, 11-14-1711. See below.

JERUSHA<sup>4</sup> LEETE was born in Guilford, Conn., on Nov. 14, 1711. She married there on Jan. 16, 1731/2, John Shelley. John was born in Guilford on Feb. 4, 1710, the son of Shubael Shelley. John died on Oct. 21, 1751, and Jerusha died July 8, 1763, both in Guilford. See SHELLEY.

John-2 Leete	m. 1670, Mary-2 Chittenden
Joshua-3 Leete	m. 1709, Mary-3 Munger
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731, John-3 Shelley
Mary-4 Shelley	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-6 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## Leete Genealogy

## Chittenden Genealogy

Americana, 20:405

Stiles: Ancient Windsor, Conn., 2:199

New England Register, 60:333

Steiner: History of Guilford, Conn., 42

Cutter: Genealogy and Family History of Connecticut, 2:769

Trumbull: Public Record of the Colony of Connecticut, 1665-1678

Cotton Mather: Magnalia Christi Americana, 2:29

Dictionary of American Biography

Barbour Collections, Vital Records of Connecticut

Massachusetts Historical Collections

New Haven Colony Records

Guilford, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist

Guilford Probate Records, 4:106, 111, 179

## DESCENT OF GOVERNOR WILLIAM LEETE FROM CHARLEMAGNE

- 1 CHARLEMAGNE, 742-814. M.771, Hildegard, daughter of the King of Italy.
- 2 LOUIS I, 778-840, King of France and Italy. M., 2, 819, Judith (800-843), daughter of Welfe, Count of Bavaria.
- 3 Gisela, 820-863. M., 843, Everard, Duke of Frioul.
- 4 HEDWIGE. M., Ludolph, Duke of Saxony.
- 5 OTTO THE GREAT, Duke of Saxony. Wife Hedwig.
- 6 HENRY I, Emperor of Germany
- 7 HEDWIGE. M., Hugh, Duke of France, called "the Abbot."
- 8 HUGH CAPET, King of France, 987. M.1, Adela, daughter of William I, Count of Poitiers and Auvergne, Duke of Aquitaine.
- 9 HAVID (HEDWIGE). M., Rainer IV, Count of Hainault.
- 10 BEATRIX. M., Ebles I, Count of Reimes and Rouci.
- 11 ALIX. M., Hilduin IV, Count de Rouci and Montdidier.
- 12 MARGARITE de ROUCI. M., Hugh de Monchi, Count de Clermont

- 13 ADELIZA. M., Gilbert de Tonsbrugue, 2nd Earl of Clare.
- 14 ROGER DE CLARE, Earl of Hertford. D. 1173. M., Maud St. Hilliary.
- 15 RICHARD DE CLARE, 4th Earl Hertford, 6th Earl of Clare; a MAGNA CHARTA Surety. M., Amicia, daughter of Wailliam, 2d Earl of Gloucester, whose wife descended from Robert Beaumont and Isabel de Vermandois, herself descended in at least six lines from CHARLEMAGNE.
- 16 MATILDA DE CLARE. M., William<sup>4</sup>, 3d Baron de Braose, Lord of Brecknock, Gower, etc. [Philip<sup>1</sup> de Briouze, Lord of Briouze in Normandy, and Bramber in Sussex, m., Aenor de Totnes. His son and heir William<sup>2</sup> de Briouze, m., c1150, Bertha, sister and co-heir of William of Hereford. His son William<sup>3</sup> de Briouze (d., Paris, 1211) m., Maud de St. Valery, "Lady of La Haie." In consequence of his well-known quarrel with King John, 1208, his lands were forfeited, and his wife Maud, and son William<sup>4</sup> starved to death at Corfue Castle, 1210, in the dungeons.] Sons:
  - 1 WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>. D. with mother, 1210. M., Matilda de Clare.
  - 2 Giles, Bishop of Hereford (d. 1215).
  - 3 Reginald (d. 1228. M., 1, Grecia Briwere. M., 2, 1215, Gwladys Du (d. 1251). Inherited 1210. Gave up Bramber to nephew JOHN<sup>5</sup>, son of eldest brother William<sup>4</sup>.
- 17 JOHN "TADODY" DE BRAOSE, the heir, a minor when his father died, was reared at Gower Castle. "William de Braose had by the daughter of Richard, Earl of Clare (with whom he had taken the town of Buckingham), in Frank marriage..." His uncles, Giles, Bishop of Hereford, and Reginald de Braose, were his guardians. He having no inheritance of his father, the King granted him, patent dated April 25, 1228, certain Welsh lordships and castles, and the manor of Bramber in Sussex, where he was accidentally killed in 1232. He m., Margaret, daughter of Llewellyn Prince of Wales. (She afterwards m. Walter de Clifford.) On the death of John de Braose, the King seized the lordship of Buckingham (the dowry of Margaret) as security from her for the care of her two sons until they came of age.
  - 1 William, heir. Guardian of Welsh Marches for Henry III. D., 1291. Married his niece MARGARET (below) to his ward Roger de Coleville.
  - +2 RICHARD. See following.
- 18 RICHARD DE BRAOSE, 1288-9. Called Richard Brews of Stinton. M., Alice, daughter of William le Rus.
- 19 MARGARET DE BRAOSE. D., 1335. M., Roger, 2nd Baron de Coleville, ward of Margaret's uncle William de Braose. "On his father's death in 1277, William de Braose, Lord of Gower, his guardian, married him to his niece Margaret." Roger died in April 1288. Children on next page.



- 1 Edmond, 2nd Baron de Coleville, 1288-1316. Wardship of his lands was given to Lord William de Braose of Gower during his minority, and their custody transferred to him by Richard de Braose, his grandfather but his marriage was reserved to the crown and purchased by Robert de Ufford, former Justiciary of Ireland, for his daughter Margaret, and they were married by royal license, 1292, when Edmund was but four years old.
- 2 Elizabeth de Coleville, co-heir with her brother. M. Ralph Basset.
- +3 ALICE DE COLEVILLE. See following.
- 20 ALICE DE COLEVILLE, co-heir with brother Edmond, 3rd Baron. M.1, Guy Gobaud of Ripplegate, Lincolnshire (d.1314) M.2, Sir John de Gernon of Lexton (1297-1334), son of Sir William Gernon (1250-1327).
- 21 SIR JOHN DE GERNON, heir to Sir John, and co-heir to Robert Lord Coleville. He d.1394, age 69. M.1,1332, Alice widow of John Bygot. M.2, Joan. Daughter of first wife:
- 22 LADY MARGARET GERNON, 1353-1397+. M., Sir John Payton of Peyton Hall, Suffolk (d.1397).
- 23 SIR JOHN DE PAYTON of Peyton Hall and Wicken. Will 1404. M., Lady Joan, daughter and heiress of Sir Hamon Sutton.
- 24 SIR JOHN DE PAYTON of Peyton Hall, heir, b. 1392. D. before father, in 1416. M., Grace, daughter of Sir John Burgoyne of Drayton, Cambridgeshire. She d., 1439.
- 25 SIR THOMAS DE PAYTON of Peyton Hall and Iselham Hall, Cambridgeshire; posthumous; bapt. 2-14-1417. High Sheriff of counties Cambridge and Huntingdon, 1443 and 1452. D. 1484. M.2, Lady Margaret, daughter and co-heiress of Sir Hugh Francis, of Gifford Hall, Suffolk, and widow of Thomas Garneys.
  - 1 Christopher, heir. D. without issue.
  - 2 Francis, heir to his brother. Sons: Robert and Edmund
- +3 ROSE. See following.
- 26 LADY ROSE PEYTON. D.1529. M., Robert Freville of Little Shelford, Cambridge (d.1521). Willed to be buried in the Church of Little Shatford, Ely, "amongst his ancestors."
  - 1 George Freville, 2nd Baron of the Exchequer, 1558.
- +2 THOMASINE. See following.
- 27 LADY THOMASINE FREVILLE. M., Christopher Burgoyne of Long Stanton, Cambridgeshire. In Visitations, 1575, 1619.
- 28 THOMASINE BURGUYNE. M., Judge Robert Shute. See SHUTE.
- 29 ANNE SHUTE. M., about 1612, JOHN<sup>IV</sup> LEETE.
- 30 WILLIAM LEETE, Esq., Governor of Connecticut.

## MOWRY

ROGER<sup>1</sup> MOWRY was born in England. His wife in 1659 was Mary, daughter of Captain John Johnson of Roxbury, where she was probably born. Roger may have had a first wife, Elizabeth, who is listed as a member of the First Church of Salem, Mass., in 1641, with the notation "removed," placed against her name at a later date. Roger died in Rhode Island, Jan. 5, 1666, on March 16, 1673/4, in Rehoboth, Mass., Mary married John Kingsley as his second wife. He was buried on Jan. 6, 1678/9, in Rehoboth, and Mary was buried there only three weeks later, Jan. 29, 1678/9. See JOHNSON.

He came perhaps from Barnstable, Devonshire, where there was a Mowry family in which the name Roger frequently occurs.

His wife is identified in a deed, Oct. 12, 1659: "Roger Mowry and Mary his wife, being the eldest daughter of John Johnson, late of Roxbury in Suffolk in the Massachusetts Colony of New England, deceased, ... to William Parkes of Roxbury for £60, ... that 1/6 part of the estate of said Johnson devised to them by his will dated 1659, Sep. 30."

Roger Mowry and Roger Williams, both of Boston, are on a list of men who desired to be made freemen on May 18, 1631. Later both were citizens of Plymouth, Salem, and finally they lived side by side in Providence, R. I. From this fact and the similarity of their first names, the family tradition of their relationship may be true.

He was a member of the first church of Salem in 1636, and had fifty acres laid out to him in Salem in 1637, there being five in his family at that time. In 1638 he was granted a strip of meadow containing two and a half acres, with one and a half acres upland. In 1642 he and Lawrence Southwick consented "to keep the cows in all things according to agreement of last year, except wages," which were to be 5 s. per head.

He must have gone back to England for a time, as he said one of his children was born in England about 1644, and the births of children between 1643 and 1649 are not given. He was in Providence about 1649, and in 1653 or earlier he built a house there. In 1655 he was made freeman in Rhode Island, and was appointed by the court of commissioners to keep an inn or "house of entertainment, a convenient sign to be set out at the most perspicuous place of said house, to give notice to strangers." In 1656 he entered ten ankers of liquors, and the same year three ankers rum and two barrels of sack. The same year a house lot was laid out to him "upon the hill,

over against Roger Williams his meadow." In 1658 he was appointed commissioner of the colony, served as a member of the General Court, and bought a house and four acres of one Robert Colwell. On Aug. 6, 1658, he testified as to the births of his children, Benjamin, Thomas, and HANNAH. In 1661 he bought a house and lot of a widow Ann Smith. The same year Isaac Heath of Roxbury left 20 s. to "Kinswoman Mary Mowry," and in 1664 Elizabeth Heath of Roxbury, widow of John, left a legacy of 10 s. to Mary, and the same amount to her son, Thomas Mowry, mentioning her "cousin Captain Johnson," probably Mary's brother, Captain Isaac. However, the relationship between the Mowrys and Heaths is at present not known.

On May 6, 1669, administration on Roger's estate was refused by his widow Mary, although he had left a will and had made her executrix, - because the property was not sufficient to discharge just debts and pay legacies. The town council did give her somewhat above £20 of the estate, "for good reasons to them appearing." This action of the council was opposed by the assembly on the same date, but the council was given full power to settle the estate.

Sept. 5, 1671, Widow Mowry sold to Stephen Paine of Rehoboth the dwelling house, outhousing, and three houselots, and commoning.

Children of Roger (last three recorded in Providence vital records as children of Roger and Mary):

- 1 Roger<sup>2</sup>. D. yg.
- 2 Jonathan, bap. Salem, Mass., 4-2-1637. D. 1708. M. 1, 1659, Mary Foster, wid. of Richard<sup>2</sup> (Robert and Mary [Warren] Bartlett; 3 chil. Second wife Hannah.
- 3 Bethia, bap. Salem, 6-17-1638. M. 1662, George Palmer, a wine cooper (d. Warwick, R.I., 1669); had chil.
- 4 Mary, bap. 1-16-1640.
- 5 Elizabeth, 8-27-1642; bap. 1-20-1642/3.
- 6 Nathaniel, "about 1644, England." D. 1718. M., 1666, Johannah<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Inman (d. 1718); 11 chil.
- 7 John, 1645. D., 1690. Res: Providence. Wife Mary d., 1690; 5 chil.
- 8 Mehetable, 1646. M. 1, 1662, Eldad<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Kingsley, her step-brother (1638-1679); 6 chil. M. 2, Timothy Brooks
- 9 Joseph, 1647. D. 1716. M. 1671, Mary<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Wilbur (1654-1720); 1 dau.
- 10 Benjamin, Providence, 5-8-1649; bap. 5-20-1649. D. 1719. M., Martha, wid. of Ichabod Potter (d. 1676), and dau. of THOMAS HAZARD; 4 sons. Named in Isaac Heath's will of 1661.

## Mowry

11 Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Providence, 7-19-1652. D.1717. M.1673, Susanna<sup>2</sup> (Abraham<sup>1</sup>) Newell (b.1656); 8 chil. Named in will of Widow Elizabeth Heath of Roxbury, 1664.

12 HANNAH, Providence, 9-28-1656. See below.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> MOWRY was born in Providence, R.I., on Sept. 28, 1656, the date being testified to by her father, and entered in the Providence vital records. She married, Dec. 3, 1674, Benjamin, son of Hon. Philip Sherman of Portsmouth and Kingstown, R. I. Hannah died in 1718, and Benjamin on Sept. 24, 1719. See SHERMAN.

Hannah-2 Mowry	m.	1674,	Benjamin-2 Sherman
Benjamin-3 Sherman	m.	1702,	Mary-3 Lawton
Mary-4 Sherman	m.	1733,	Abraham-4 Kimberly
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m.	1783,	Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m.	1815,	Betsy-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m.	1836,	Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,	1879,	Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,	1894,	Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

## The John Mowry Book

Austin: Dictionary of Rhode Island, 341

Naragansett Historical Register, 2:247

New England Register, 13:151

Representative Men of Rhode Island, 976, 1134, 1696

Rhode Island Colonial Records, 1:394

Suffolk Records, 3:374

Rehoboth, Mass., and Providence, R.I., Vital Records.

## MUNGER

NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup> MUNGER was born in England about 1630. He married in Guilford, Conn., on June 2, 1659, Sarah, the daughter of Andrew Hull of New Haven, Conn., where Sarah was baptized on Oct. 4, 1640, with her older sister Hannah, by the Rev. John Davenport. She was probably born in England, say about 1638. She was not of age in 1657, in which year her sister Hannah received the remainder of her portion due her from their father's estate. Nicholas died in Guilford on Oct. 16, 1668, and Sarah married, 1669, Dennis Crampton of Guilford. She died in 1699. See HULL.

Steiner says Nicholas came to Guilford in his youth, and settled on the North Bank.

The father of Nicholas is not known. His widow Frances married HENRY GOLDDHAM by 1644, and they took Nicholas with them to Guilford before 1649. JOHN EVARTS and Nicholas Munger took the oath of allegiance and became freemen on Feb. 5, 1651/2, probably about the time Nicholas came of age.

In 1643 the government of Guilford was taken over by the just established First Church, and the records are full of the trouble they had with the young people. "At a particular court held on Thursday the third of September 1652, Nicholas Munger, John Rossetter, Elizabeth and Abigail Hubbard, Mary Carter, Mary Meggs, Elizabeth Evarts & Elizabeth Chittenden, the young people being of the first families of Guilford, haveing been examined by the magistrate upon a common fame or report of some miscarriages by disorderly night meeting, unnecessary familiarity or unfit company keeping, and their examination record & further inquiry made in Court about the business, the Court judge that in some degree the guilt of some of every one of them or other of the forementioned miscarriages did cleave unto every one of them, wherefore they did sentence & apoint that every one of them should make publique acknowledgement of their evils." Nicholas, perhaps the eldest of the young people, was the only Bartlett ancestor involved, but the record is quoted to show the stern conditions under which the New Haven Colony lived.

In 1654 Nicholas sued Elizabeth Evarts, no doubt the one above, for slander, asking for "his father Henry Goldam" as his attorney. The court decided that "she did evil by so speaking to persons whereby she might instill or insinuate her own jealousies and suspicions of him unto other, which

as she can not prove ..." she was ordered "... to make publique acknowledgement of this her fault upon the next lecture day before the whole Assembly w<sup>d</sup> met together."

Relations seem always to have been harmonious between Nicholas and his stepfather. Henry Goldham's will of July 9, 1661, bequeathed to Nicholas, "all my land in the Neck, paying myself, if demanded during my lifetime, one barley corn by the year by way of acknowledgement; and after my death if my wife shall survive, and demand the same, the sum of five bushels of Whete by the year; but if she miss demanding, in or at the very expiring of the year, then to be free from payment that present year, and at the death of my fore-said wife, to be to him fully and free and to his heirs forever." It was on this land the Mungers settled, but Nicholas also bought GEORGE HILAND'S homelot of one and a half acres, which Hiland had bought from Thomas Betts.

Nicholas' last illness seems to have been of long duration, and he was not well cared for. Dr John Winthrop recorded a visit to him in 1668, calling him forty years old. A letter is in existence, written by either Dr Bray or Dr Bryant Rossiter to Deacon George Bartlett, October 1668, in regard to his illness, stating that "he must have attendance added beyond w<sup>t</sup> his wife can doe."

Children of Nicholas and Sarah, born in the East Parish, Guilford:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, 4-26-1660\*\* See following.
- 2 Samuel, cl665. D., 3-5-1717. M., 1688, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) Hand (1665-1751); 8 chil. She m.2, Charles Woodworth.

Children of Sarah and second husband, Dennis Crampton, born in Guilford:

- 1 Sarah Crampton, 12-17-1669\* M., 1688\*, John<sup>3</sup> (JAMES<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) EVARTS (b.cl664); 6 chil., 1689 to 1705.
- 2 Thomas Crampton, 11-25-1672\* D., 1741? M. 1701, Susannah French (d.1733); 5 chil.
- 3 John Crampton, 6-16-1675\* D., 1746. M., 1701, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (JAMES<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) EVARTS (1677-1757).

JOHN<sup>2</sup> MUNGER was born in the East Parish of Guilford, Conn., on April 26, 1660. He married there on June 3, 1684, ary Evarts, the ceremony performed by Mr Andrew Leete, Assistant. Mary was born in Guilford on Feb. 17, 1661/2, the aughter of James Evarts. John died on Nov. 3, 1732\*\*, and ary in June 1734. The cemetery where they are buried now lies within the town of Madison, Conn. The death of John is

given on his gravestone as 1734. See EVARTS.

John Munger was a weaver by occupation. His autograph may be seen in the Munger Genealogy. Mary was named in her brother Jonathan Evart's will of 1696. In 1697, Samuel and John Munger sold fifteen acres of land to Stephen Bishop Jr. His estate in the 1716 Guilford list was valued at £130:6:3.

John Munger's will of 1728 bequeathed to dearly beloved wife Mary; his son John to have all moveable estate; all the children to have equal portions, after £10 to granddaughter JERUSHA LEETE, "which with what her mother received in her lifetime shall be her full portion"; children John, Ebenezer, Jonathan, Josiah, Abigail and Rachel were named. Ebenezer and John were to be executors. A codicil was added July 17, 1729: Jonathan was appointed to be executor with John, "Inasmuch as my son Ebenezer Munger is lately deceased."

Children of John and Mary, born in East Parish, Guilford:

- 1 Mary<sup>3</sup>, 1-16-1685/6. D. inf.
- 2 John, 8-19-1687. D., 1752. M. 1710, Deborah<sup>3</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) French (1687-1761); 9 chil.\*\*
- + 3 MARY, 8-19-1689. See below.
- 4 Abigail, 2-26-1691/2. D. 1766. M. 1712, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) Dudley (1686-1750); 11 chil.\*\*
- 5 Ebenezer, 7-4-1693\* D., 1729. M., 1, 1717, Anne<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Scranton (1693-1725); 4 sons. M. 2, 1726, Susannah<sup>2</sup>, (Daniel<sup>1</sup>) Hubbard (d. 1788\*\*); 1 son. She m., 2, 1732, Josiah Crampton.
- 6 Caleb, 5-16-1695. D. yg.
- 7 Jonathan, 4-14-1697. D. before 1750. M. 1, 1721\*\*, Sarah (John<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>) Graves (1698-1725\*); 3 chil. M. 2, 1728\*\*, Aggephe<sup>3</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Lewis (1705-1757\*\*); 4 chil.\*\*
- 8 Josiah, 7-20-1704. D., 1780. M. 1727, Elizabeth, dau. or Daniel & Susanna Hubbard of Haddam (1706-78); 4 chil.
- 9 Rachel, 1706. Imbecile.

MARY<sup>3</sup> MUNGER was born on Aug. 19, 1689 in East Parish of Guilford, Conn., where she married on June 21, 1709, Joshua, son of John Leete, born on July 7, 1676. Mary died on March 18, 1722\*\*, in Guilford, and Joshua married second, on March 6, 1723, Mrs Mercy Benton, widow of John Benton. Mercy was born in Wethersfield, Conn., July 27, 1679, the daughter of Samuel Eggleston. Her first husband had been Samuel Miller. Joshua Leete died in April 1742, his body being found in the Stony Creek Woods on April 24, 1742. See LEETE.

Mary-4 Munger	m. 1709, Joshua-3 Leete
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731, John-4 Shelley
Mary-5 Shelley	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Munger Genealogy (John<sup>2</sup> Munger's autograph on page 3.)

Leete Genealogy

New England Register, 54:46

John Winthrop's Medical Journal, 821

Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 87, 94,  
96, 128, 129

Guilford and New Haven, Conn., Vital Records.

\* Barbour's Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families



## PAINE

ANTHONY<sup>1</sup> PAINE was born in England. (Correspondent in the Hartford Times, July 25, 1948, says he was from Nowton, Lincolnshire.) The given name of his first wife, the mother of his children, is not known. She was the sister of Robert Potter, then of Lynn, Mass., but later of Portsmouth, R. I., where he signed the compact in 1639. Anthony's first wife died before Nov. 10, 1643, when he entered into an agreement with Mrs Rose Grinell prior to their marriage. Rose was the widow of Matthew Grinell, and the mother of a daughter and of sons Matthew, Thomas and Daniel Grinell. The last named became the husband of Mary, a daughter of WILLIAM WODELL. Anthony Paine died in 1649, and Rose married a third husband, James Weedon. She was living in 1673, but the date of her death has not been found. She is called both Rose Paine and Rose Weeden in the court papers of JOHN TRIPP.

There are very few records to be found on Anthony Paine. He is on the 1638 list of inhabitants of Portsmouth, and was one of its incorporators, being one of the twenty-nine signers of the compact, April 30, 1639. See note on Portsmouth.

By the agreement entered into before his marriage to the widow Rose Grinell, the property of each was to go to the children of each. He signed his will of May 5, 1649, with a cross, possibly because of illness: "I, Anthony Payne, in my perfect memory doe manifest my minde and last will is to give and bequeath vnto my daughter Alice one cow, shee or her husband painge vnto my daughter MARY TRIPP, so much as the Cow is judged to be more worth than the heffer. And further my minde and will is to make my wife Rose Paine wholl & soull Extrex, to see my the former couinant and my last will performed, and my debts paide, and m<sup>r</sup> Porter and William Baulston to see my Estate Equally deuided." "This is a trew copie of the last will of Anthony Paine deceased. By me, PHILIP SHERMAN, Generall Recorder." Receipts were given by Lott Strainge and Alse, Oct. 27, 1649, and by John and Mary TRIPP, March 18, 1650.

Children of Anthony and first wife:

+ 1 MARY<sup>2</sup>, born in England. See following.

2 Alice. D., 1690. Her will of 1688 left legacy to her niece Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) TRIPP. M., Lott Strange (d. before 1688); no children.

MARY<sup>2</sup> PAINE was born in England, but the date not known. She married about 1638, probably in Portsmouth, R. I., John Tripp. John died in Portsmouth in 1678, and Mary married there on April 4, 1682, Benjamin Engell. Mary died on Feb. 12, 1687, probably in Portsmouth, but the death is not in the printed vital records.

Jan. 15, 1685: Stephen Manchester and Elizabeth his wife gave receipt for a £10 legacy from will of John Tripp to his granddaughter Elizabeth WODELL whom Stephen had married, and the said John Tripps widow and executrix Mary having married Benjamin Engell, and these two last named having delivered the £10 to Peleg Tripp, uncle to Elizabeth, for her use, a receipt was now given for same by Elizabeth to both her uncle Peleg and Benjamin Engell and Mary.

See TRIPP.

Mary-2 Paine	m. c1638, John-1 Tripp
Mary-2 Tripp	m. 1662, Gershom-2 Wodell
Mary-3 Wodell	m. 1681, Robert-2 Lawton
Mary-3 Lawton	m. c1701, Benjamin-3 Sherman
Mary-4 Sherman	m. 1733, Abraham-4 Kimberly
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Austin: Genealogies of Rhode Island, 142, 208  
Encyclopedia of Biography, 12:90

## PARMELEE

JOHN<sup>1</sup> PARMELEE was born in England, the date not known. His first wife, Hannah, has not been identified. His second wife, whom he married in New Haven, Conn., Nov. 8, 1653, was the widow Elizabeth Bradley. John died in December 1659, in New Haven, where his widow married on May 27, 1663, a third husband, JOHN EVARTS, as his second wife. John Evarts died in May 1669, and Elizabeth in January 1683, both in Guilford, Conn. See EVARTS.

John Parmelee, as the name is now spelled, came in 1639 with the Guilford planters, and was the fifteenth signer of the covenant, drawn up at sea on June 1, 1639. The name was spelled Permely on the covenant, and Parmelin, Parmely, etc. in the records. See note on GUILFORD.

It has been claimed that the name was Parmelin, and that he came from the parish of Ockley, Island of Guernsey, probably of continental birth, perhaps from the Huguenot family of Van or De Parmele of Audenarde, a very ancient town, thirty-eight miles west of Brussels.

John Parmelee had an original lot, and a home lot of two and a half acres. Later he moved to New Haven. He was made a freeman on Feb. 14, 1649.

His will of Nov. 8, 1659, was probated Jan. 3, 1659/60. Bequests were made to wife Elizabeth; son JOHN of Guilford; John's son Nathaniel; to wife's son Stephen [Bradley]; to daughter Hannah, wife of John Johnson; and to her daughter Ellin Allen, wife of John. His inventory was taken Jan. 2, 1659/60, and amounted to £78.

Children of John and Hannah, first wife, born, England:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, say about 1620. See following.
- 2 Hannah, cl625. D., 1693+. M., 9-30-1651\*, John<sup>2</sup> (Robert) Johnson (d.1687); 9 chil.
- 3 Mary. D., 1667. M., 9-16-1660\*, Dennis<sup>1</sup> Crampton (d.1689); 1 son. He m.2, cl668, Sarah ———; dau. b. 1669; son 1672, son 1675.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> PARMELEE was born in England, perhaps not as early as one writer asserts, April 13, 1615, but about 1620. The identity of his first wife Rebecca is not known. She was buried in Guilford, Conn., on Sept. 29, 1650\*. John married

second in 1652, Anna, the widow of William Plaine. [He was the eleventh signer of the Guilford compact.] Anna was buried in Guilford on March 30, 1658\*, and John married in February 1659, a third wife named Hannah, whose identity has not been learned. Hannah died on Jan. 8, 1687, and John died on Jan. 31, 1688/9\*\*, both in Guilford.

John was made freeman of Connecticut Colony in 1665, and was the John Parmarly in the list of freemen which was submitted by Guilford to New Haven Court in 1669.

He was long a drummer in the Guilford trainband, and in 1652 there is a record that the Guilford court "granted John Parmelin, Jun<sup>r</sup>, freedom from watching for one of his lotts, in consideration of beating the drum every night at the setting of the watch during the time he so beateth it." (A John Parmelee of a later period was a drummer in Guilford, 1779.)

Where he married, whom he married for his first and third wives, and what he did before the birth of his son in 1645, and even the birthplace of that son, had not been found by this compiler. He perhaps lived with his father on the farm. In 1650 he and his father went on record in regard to their contributions towards Rev. Mr Whitfield's maintenance. With his second wife he came into possession of her former husband's home lot and four and a half acres of marshland. The home lot was on Whitfield Street, reaching up to the Guilford Green. "John Parmalee married the widow Plaine and soo these tow parsells of land....as they are here teriord became his possession...this six day of Aprill, 1668."

He was still beating the town drum in 1657, when there was trouble about THOMAS COOKE's fence. Among others, John Parmelee, Jr., testified: "He did acknowledge that he fell down at the stile of Bro: Cooke's and hit his drumme against the pales there, also that he did wade through the water against Mr Kitchell's lot and that he againe hit his drumme against the pales and further he doth confesse that he had drunk too much strong drink that day considering that he was empty & had eaten little...." He served as sexton for many years, and called the inhabitants to town meeting with the drum. The population increased, and after he died it became necessary to divide the work between two men.

Child of John and first wife Rebecca, born in Guilford:

- 1 Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, cl645. Killed in King Philip's War in 1676. M.1668, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) French\*\* (1650-1717); 3 chil. Sarah m.2,1678, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hayden (1643-1706); 3 daus.

Children of John and Hannah, third wife, born Guilford:

- 2 John<sup>3</sup>, 11-25-1659\* "Bapt.: 5.13.1660, in New Haven church, John, son of John Parmely, a member of Guilford church, by desire of that church." D., 5-21-1725\* Sergeant. M., 6-29-1681\*, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Mason (d., 4-24-1725\*; 8 chil.
- + 3 JOSHUA, June 1661. See below.
- 4 Caleb, cl663. D., 1714. M., 1,1690\*, Abigail<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Johnson (d.1692); 1 son d. yg. M., 1693, Abigail Hill (d.1737); 6 chil.
- 5 Isaac, 11-21-1665\* D., 1-13-1749\* M., 12-30-1689\*, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (GEORGE<sup>1</sup>) HILAND (1666-1749); 9 chil. Son Abraham<sup>4</sup> Parmelee m., Mary, dau. of DANIEL BISHOP.
- 6 Hannah, 11-5-1667\* M., Nov. 1688\*, Tahan<sup>2</sup> (Luke<sup>1</sup>) Hill (d.1692); 1 dau. M., 2, Josiah Stevens.
- 7 Stephen, 12-6-1669\* M., 1693\*, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Baldwin (b.1673); 11 chil., 1694 to 1714. Lived on the Plaine property.
- 8 Job, 7-31-1673\* D., 3-6-1765\* M., 3-11-1698/9\*, Betty<sup>3</sup> (THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) EDWARDS, "of East Hampton," (d., 8-11-1761\*\*); 7 chil.
- 9 Caleb?, cl675. Given in some accounts. Could have been the Caleb above, who m., 1703, Abigail Hill.
- 10 Priscilla, 5-8-1678\* D., 1692\*, age 14.
- 11 Joel, cl679\*\* D., 1748. M., 1706, Abigail<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup> or Nathan<sup>1</sup>) Andrews; 9 chil.

JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> PARMELEE was born in Guilford, Conn., June 1661. (Talcott says 1663.) He married first in Guilford, July 10, 1690\*, Alice, the daughter of Thomas Edwards. Her name was spelled Alec, Alse and Else in the Long Island records. The Guilford record reads: "Permele, Joshua, of gilford, and edwards, alse, of East Hamton on Long iland, married abt. 10 July 1690. By m<sup>r</sup> Lete Asistant." This was Andrew, son of Governor WILLIAM LEETE. The record of Alice's death reads: "Permele, Als, w. Joshua, d. 10 July 1714." Joshua married second, probably in Guilford, 1716, Hannah, widow of Benjamin Stone. Joshua died in Guilford in June 1729, and his widow married a third husband, Dr Benjamin Hull, on Jan. 22, 1733/4, as his second wife. He died on March 30, 1741, and Hannah died on Dec. 17, 1755, probably in Wallingford, Conn.

See EDWARDS.

Joshua Parmelee was a farmer. The Guilford tax list for 1716 contains the name of Joshua Parmelee assessed on £144. 14s.

## Children of Joshua and Alice, born in Guilford:

- 1 Daniel<sup>4</sup>, 6-28-1691\* D., 5-14-1773. M., 4-26-1716\*, Anna<sup>3</sup> (Andrew<sup>2</sup>, Andrew<sup>1</sup>) Ward, widow of Samuel Rossiter. She d., 1764; 5 chil.
- 2 Susannah, 1-14-1692/3. D., 1750. M., 5-31-1716\*, Joshua<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Stone (1692-1730\*\*); 8 chil.
- 3 Ann, 5-8-1694. D., 3-27-1752. M. 7-5-1711, Isaac<sup>3</sup> (James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Hill of Woodbury, Conn. (1685-1738); 15 chil.
- + 4 TIMOTHY, 8-20-1695\* See below.
- 5 Samuel, 3-31-1698\*\* Given in New England Register, 53.
- 6 David, 7-31-1699\* M., 1733, Patience<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Kirkham (b. 1711); 7 chil.
- 7 Jonathan, 6-21-1701\* M., 1728, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Taylor; 9 chil., 1730 to 1752. Res: Branford, Litchfield, and East Hampton.
- 8 Jane (Jeanne), 9-20-1704\* Married.

## Children of Joshua and Hannah, second wife, b., Guilford:

- 9 Jehiel<sup>4</sup>, 6-13-1718\* Wife Mary [Royce?] d. 1717; 10 chil. Res: Wallingford\*\*
- 10 Hannah, 1-29-1720\* M., 12-17-1735, Dr. Benjamin Hull, Jr. her stepbrother, b., 7-6-1712; 12 chil. by 1767.
- 11 Charles, 7-3-1722\*\* M., Elizabeth Ennis? Res: Philadelphia, 1748.
- 12 Lucy, 8-19-1725. (D., 1742, Parmelee Data) Perhaps m., 1743, Joseph Parker.
- 13 Sibylla, 3-29-1727\* D., 1775. M., Ethan Lewis.

TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> PARMELEE was born in Guilford, Conn., Aug. 20, 1695\* He married first in Branford, Conn., May 3, 1727\*, Desire Barnes. She was born in Branford on June 17, 1706\*, the daughter of John Barnes. The date of Desire's death is not known. Timothy married second, Rachel, Widow of Samuel Foster. Rachel was born on Aug. 11, 1705, perhaps in Boston, the daughter of John Kneeland. Timothy died in August 1771\*\* and Rachel on July 10, 1776, "ae 71," according to the Kneeland Genealogy. A widow Rachel Parmelee died in New Haven, Conn., on June 10, 1780, "age 76."

## Children of Timothy and Desire, born in Branford:

- 1 Joseph<sup>5</sup>, bap. 8-11-1727\* D., 1807\* M., 12-1 or 2, 1763\* Sarah Howd (d. 1782?); 9 chil.\*\*
- + 2 DESIRE, 2-15-1728/9\* See following.

- 3 Dorothy<sup>5</sup>, 5-8-1731\* M., 3-31-1754\*, James<sup>5</sup> (Hezekiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Rev. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Rev. Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Hooker of Woodbury, Conn. (b.1720\*; 4 sons.
- 4 Sarah, 3-22-1733\* D.1757\* M., 10-23-1755\*, Noah<sup>4</sup> (Noah<sup>3</sup> NOAH<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) ROGERS (b.1732); 1 son, d. inf. [M.2, Joseph Parmelee (Parmelee Data).]
- 5 Benjamin, 10-10-1735. D., 10-26-1760.

DESIRE<sup>5</sup> PARMELEE was born in Branford, Conn., on Feb.15, 1728/9\* She married there on May 23, 1753\*, James Baldwin, who was born in Branford on June 20, 1730, the son of John Baldwin. They were married by Rev.Philemon Robbins. Desire died in Branford on July 28, 1805, "age 76." The church records give her death date as 1806, "of apoplexy." James died in Branford on Sept. 27, 1811, "age 80." The church records say he died of old age at the age of eighty-two.

See BALDWIN.

Desire-5 Parmelee	m. 1753, James-4 Baldwin
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

New England Register, 53:405-410; 81:130

American Genealogist, 17:57

Salisbury: East Connecticut Families

Parmelee Data in Conn. Historical Society, Hartford, Ct.

Kneeland Genealogy, 52

Baldwin Genealogy and Supplement

Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn.

Griswold: Yesteryears of Guilford, Conn.

Guilford and Branford Vital Records in Am. Genealogist

Branford Church Records.

History of Wallingford, Conn.

\* Barbour's Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss., Guilford, Conn., Families

## ROGERS

THOMAS<sup>I</sup> ROGERS of Shottery, a suburb of Stratford-on-Avon, county Warwick, Eng., had sixteen children baptized in the Shottery Second Church. He is probably the Thomas Rogers who married there on Jan. 31, 1562/3, Margareta Pace. He may also be the man of that name who was buried there on Feb. 20, 1610/11, called "one of the aldermen." Alice, "wife of Mr. Thomas Rogers," died in Shottery, Aug. 7, 1608. An alderman would be accorded the title of Master.

Margaret<sup>11</sup>, 9-15-1592, bap. Shottery. D. inf.  
 Charles, bap. 3-28-1565. D. 1609?  
 Johanna, bap. 1-24-1566/7. D. inf.  
 Alice, 9-1-1568. D. inf.  
 Johanna, 10-14-1571. D. 1601?  
 Joyce, 2-9-1572/3. (M.1592, Autherin Russell?)  
 Ales, 9-12-1574. D.1617. (M.1603, William Smith?)  
 Richard, 12-10-1575. D. 1625?  
 William, 6-8-1578.  
 Edward, 2-18-1579/80.  
 Ann, dau. to Thomas Rogers, d. 1581.  
 Thomas, 7-22-1582. D. 1584.  
 Katherin, 11-25-1584. (M.1612, Edward Wilks?)  
 THOMAS, 6-11-1587. See below.  
 Rose, 3-29-1590. (Infant who d. Jan. 1591?)  
 Francisca, 3-10-1593/4. (M.1611, William Harberd?)

THOMAS<sup>II</sup> ROGERS was baptized in Shottery on June 11, 1621. A Thomas Rogers married Frances Nason on July 9, 1621, and Thomas Rogers married an Anne Cooke on April 27, 1624, in Shottery. One Thomas Rogers was buried in Shottery, 9, 1631; another was buried there on Aug. 31, 1639.

Children of Thomas Rogers, bap. in Shottery:

Thomas<sup>iii</sup>, "sonne to Thomas Rogers, Jr.," bap. 9-18-1610 (M., 1630, Gratia Amsden?)  
 Edward, 1-8-1614/15. (M.1640, Maria Perkins?)  
 WILLIAM, 2-7-1612/13. See following.  
 John, 7-6-1617.  
 Lydia, 11-28-1619.  
 Alice, 2-3-1621/3. (M.1614, Thomas Cleaver?)  
 Anne, 12-5-1625. D.1630. Perhaps dau. of second wife.  
 Autherine, 3-18-1626/7.



WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> ROGERS, son of Thomas Rogers, was baptized in Shottery, Stratford-on-Avon, county Warwick, Eng., on Feb. 7, 1612/13. "Willmus Rogers et Anna Hall" were married there, Feb. 2, 1630/1. There are numerous Anna Halls in the record in that area, but the fact that the birth entry next to William Rogers is Anna, illegitimate daughter of Grace Hawl (who had several others baptized, and later married James Weston) seems to have suggested to several writers that she was the Anna Hall whom William married.

After the baptism of Jonathan Rogers on Sept. 4, 1636, no other records of this family are found in the neighborhood, but about this time William and Anne Rogers, with sons Jonathan and Obadiah, are found in New England, and it is safe to assume that this is the William Rogers whose wife Anna was a widow in 1667 in Huntington, Long Island. Anna made her will in 1669, but her death has not been found.

In 1640 William Rogers owned five pieces on land in Wethersfield, Conn., all adjoining land owned by Thomas Wilkes. This Thomas Wilkes, now called Wicks, lived in Wethersfield, Stamford and Huntington, always a neighbor of William Rogers, and closely associated with him. He was the son of Edward Wilkes who married a Katherine Rogers in Shottery in 1612, so it is possible that William and Thomas were first cousins.

In 1642 William Rogers received "two acres of old ground upon the playne," in Southampton, L. I. He was living there in 1645 when "it was ordered that William Rogers shall have such accomodation layd unto his Lott as other men have on that side of the town where his Lott lyeth." He is thought to have been in Hempstead, L. I., from 1645 to 1649, when he did not pay taxes in Southampton, but in 1649 he was in the list of Southampton townsmen. In 1648 he had a home on the main street, to which his son Obadiah succeeded, and which was occupied by the Rogers family for seven generations. He was made freeman of the town on March 6, 1649. In 1650 he sued the town for £20 sterling, and in 1651 he was awarded £5 "out of the next general rate levied." In 1651 he was one of five men chosen "for Gouverning of the town affaires"—in other words, selectman. In 1653 he and his son Obadiah each had a £100 allotment of land. The same year he was assigned to the "second squadron for cutting out of what whales shall be cast up." That is the last record of him found in Southampton, and about that time he turned over his homestead to Obadiah and went to what is now Huntington. In 1650, 1656, and 1659, the Matincock Sachem and other Indians deeded to William Rogers, Jonas Woods and Thomas Wilkes land for the settlement of Huntington.

He made no will, having provided well for all his sons. The Widow Anne Rogers made her will on Dec. 22, 1669, proved

Feb. 21, 1669/70. In it she mentioned all the children except Jonathan. John and NOAH Rogers are mentioned in early Branford, Conn., deeds as "late of Huntington," covering land which they had from their father.

Children of William and Anne, first three baptized in Shottery, Stratford-on-Avon, Eng.:

- 1 Anna<sup>2</sup>, "filia Willmi Rogers," bap. 3-7-1631/2. Probably died in England.
  - 2 Obadiah, "filius Willmi Rogers," bap. 9-29-1633. Called eldest in mother's will, 1669. "Obadiah, the son of William Rogers, a very early settler in Southampton. His homestead...remained in the possession of the family from the original laying out in 1648 for seven generations." He married Mary [Russell?]; 7 chil. His will was proved 1692; mentioned wife Mary.
  - 3 Jonathan, "filius Gulielme Rogers," bap. 9-4-1636. D., Huntington, L.I., 1707. M., Rebecca (Wicks?); 6 chil.
  - 4 Mary. Prob. b. Conn.
  - 5 Hannah. Prob. b. Conn.
  - 6 John, cl640. (36 yrs. old in 1676.) Freeman, Huntington, 1664. M., Naomi<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Burdeck. D., 1676, Branford, Conn. No chil.
  - 7 Samuel? Perhaps son, or son-in-law. Wife Mary.
- + 8 NOAH, Huntington, 1646. See below.

NOAH<sup>2</sup> ROGERS was born in Huntington, L. I., in 1646. He married in Branford, Conn., on April 8, 1673\*, Elizabeth, the daughter of Michael Taintor. She was born in Branford, June 5, 1655\*. Noah died on Oct. 8, 1725\*, and Elizabeth on Dec. 9, 1732\*, both in Branford. See TAINTOR.

Noah received a grant of land in Huntington, on Dec. 24, 1667, at the age of twenty-one. About that time he and his brother John bought a large tract of land in Branford. He sold land on April 19, and Aug. 9, 1669. In the list of estates, Branford, 1676, his is given as £90. He is named in deeds, Aug. 20, 1679, as owner of land adjoining land of the Widow Anne Rogers. Huntington records show that he bought land May 5, 1696. On June 13, 1699, Noah and wife Elizabeth assigned right and title to Huntington land to brother Jonathan; June 17, he sold land to Thomas Wilkes as "Noah Rogers of Branford," deed witnessed by Jonathan and Joseph Rogers.

He was made freeman on May 11, 1682, at Hartford, Conn., court. He served with ELEAZER STENT as deputy for Branford, at the General Assembly, New Haven, October 1704.

His homestead in Branford came to be known as "Noah's Ark," and his land as "the Ark Land," and the road by his door was called "the Ark Road," probably just a play on the name Noah. He is said to have left a large estate, both in money and lands.

Children of Noah and Elizabeth, born in Branford:

- 1 Mary<sup>3</sup>, 4-14-1675\* D., 5-19-1705. M., William<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) Barnes of Easthampton, L.I.; 4 chil. Lived in Branford.
- + 2 JOHN, 11-8-1677\* See following.
- 3 Josiah, 1-31-1679/80. M., Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Rev. Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Goodsell (b. 1692); 11 chil. Josiah<sup>4</sup> m. Martha<sup>4</sup> (Edward<sup>3</sup>) Frisby.
- 4 Thomas, cl684. D. 1749. (M. 1748, Rebecca Gildersleeve?); 8 chil. Or m. Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Abijah<sup>1</sup>) Hobart of Stonington.
- 5 Anne. M., Isaac<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) Barnes of L. I.; 6 chil.
- 6 Noah, cl688. D. 1760\* in 72d yr. M., 11-28-1722\*, Elizabeth Wheeler (d. 1755\*); had chil.
- 7 Elizabeth, bap. Aug. 1697. M. 1, 1722, Abiel<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1695-cl745). M. 2, 1738, Joseph Palmer. (M. 1748, Gershom Bartholomew?)

JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROGERS was born in Branford, Conn., Nov. 8, 1677\* He married there on June 17, 1713\*, Lydia, daughter of John Frisbie, the ceremony performed by NATHANIEL HARRISON, J. P. Lydia was born in Branford about 1692, and baptized there on Feb. 5, 1692/3. She died on June 30, 1751\*, and John on Feb. 10, 1764, both in Branford. See FRISBIE.

John was thirty-six years old when he married, but Lydia was only twenty-one. She had just shared in her brother Nathaniel Frisbie's estate, which was divided when Lydia, the youngest sister, came of age.

Children of John and Lydia, born in Branford:

- 1 Lydia<sup>4</sup>, 5-12-1714. D., 1799. M. 1731, John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley (1710-1776); 5 chil.
- 2 Mary, 3-30-1715\* D. yg.
- 3 Hannah, 7-10-1718\* D. yg.
- 4 Elizabeth, 9-24-1720. M. 1739, Demetrius Cook; 7 chil.
- 5 John, 10-14-1722\* D., 1808. M., 12-29-1743\*, Thankful<sup>5</sup> (NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1720-1792); 5 chil.

- 6 Joseph<sup>4</sup>, 4-29-1725. D.1808. M., 1748, Susanna Pardee of New Haven; 5 chil. Son Joseph<sup>5</sup> m. Lois Hall of Wallingford, Conn. (b.1757).
- 7 Daniel, 6-2-1727\* D., 7-9-1801. M., 6-18-1752\*, Lydia Bartholomew (d., 6-20-1800, age 75); 5 chil. Daughter Phebe<sup>5</sup> m. Oliver Lanfare, mother of Caty, who m. Jeremiah Sheldon (See Hannah<sup>5</sup> Rogers, below.)
- + 8 SAMUEL, 10-5-1729\* See following.
- 9 Stephen, c1731. D., 11-9-1791, "in 60thyr." M., 10-16-1750\*, Jerusha<sup>4</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Hoadley, b., 7-20-1736; d. 1819. Had chil.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> ROGERS was born in Branford, Conn., on Oct. 5, 1729\* He married there on Dec. 5, 1751\*, Hannah Harrison, his sister-in-law, his brother John Rogers having married in 1743 Hannah Harrison's sister Thankful. Hannah was born in Branford on Nov. 8, 1725, the daughter of Ensign Nathaniel Harrison, who married them, as justice of the peace. Deacon Samuel Rogers died in Branford on April 30, 1795\*, "age 66," and was buried in Center Cemetery there.

He may be the Samuel Rogers in Col. Roger Enos' battalion, Col. James Peck's company, in September 1777.

The distribution of his estate was recorded on March 20, 1797, his son Samuel Junior being administrator. The record was made in Guilford, Conn., court.

#### Children of Samuel and Hannah, born in Branford:

- + 1 HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, 10-15-1752\* See following.
- 2 Samuel, 8-21-1755\* D. yg.
- 3 Sarah, 11-16-1757\* D., 1822. M., 4-12-1781, Josiah<sup>4</sup> (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Caleb<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1752-1842); 7 chil. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary Army.
- 4 Samuel, 3-3-1760\* D., Waymart, Pa., 1836. Administred his father's estate, 1797. M., 1-7-1789, Jerusha Hobart or Hubbard.
- 5 Mary, 5-5-1762\* M., c1794, Daniel<sup>4</sup> (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Caleb<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (b.1740); 2 chil.
- 6 Martha, 10-25-1765\*
- 7 Ruth, 3-17-1770\*

---

\* Barbour's Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

HANNAH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS was born in Branford, Conn., on Oct. 15, 1752\*. She married first on March 25, 1778\*, Asher Sheldon, junior. They were married by Rev. Philemon Robbins in Branford. Asher Sheldon was born there on Jan. 30, 1756\*, and died there on April 27, 1780\*, "age 24," after serving in the Revolutionary Army. They had one son, Jeremiah Sheldon, born in Branford on Feb. 7, 1779\*, who married there on June 9, 1801\*, Caty Lamphere or Lanfare, and had twelve children. Caty was the daughter of Oliver and Phebe<sup>5</sup> (Rogers) Lanfare. Hannah married second in Branford, Feb. 10, 1785\*, Zaccheus Baldwin, the ceremony performed by Jason Atwater. Zaccheus was born in Branford on Jan. 9, 1754\*, son of James Baldwin. Hannah died on Aug. 9, 1820, and Zaccheus married his third wife, Mrs Welthian Jones, on Nov. 12, 1821\*. His first wife whom he had married on Oct. 17, 1776\*, was Sarah Bradfield, who died on May 29, 1784. Deacon Zaccheus Baldwin died in Branford on May 23, 1831. See BALDWIN for children of his first two marriages.

annah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
etsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
annah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
enry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
enry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Article by L. E. DeForest, New York Gen. and Biog. Record, 60:102

Parish Record Society, Stratford-on-Avon, Warwickshire, Eng.: Register of the Gilds, Vols. 6, 16, 55

Haxtun: Mayflower Signers, Pt. 2:12

Stiles: History of Ancient Wethersfield, 1:293

Frisbee-Frisbie Genealogy, 36, 41, etc.

American Genealogist, 9:79 (H. F. Smith); 124-5; 10:59; 12:114

Early Long Island Wills, 64

History of Litchfield County, Conn. (1881), 318

Huntington, L.I., and Branford, Conn., Vital Records

Branford Church Records

\* Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

Southampton, L.I., Book of Records, 1:36-7

## ROSE

ROBERT<sup>1</sup> ROSE was born in England about 1594, probably in Elmswell, Suffolk. Margery his wife, whose identity is not known, was born about the same year. She was dead by 1643, but no record of her death has been found. Robert married second in 1664, Elizabeth, the widow of first, John Potter and second, Edward Parker (died in 1662). There were three Potter children and four Parker children. Robert died between Aug. 25, 1664, and April 4, 1665, in Branford, Conn., where Elizabeth died on July 28, 1677. Her death is recorded in East Haven, Conn.

Robert and Margery Rose, both aged forty, of Elmswell, county Suffolk, Eng., sailed with their eight children from Ipswich, Eng., in the ship Francis, and landed in Watertown, Mass., in April 1634. The names and ages of all the family are given on the ship's list.

Robert was a proprietor in Watertown in 1636, and was a soldier in the Pequot War in 1637. He soon moved to Connecticut, and is mentioned in Judge Adams' list of settlers of Ancient Wethersfield. He had an allotment of 312 acres there in 1639, and was constable in 1640. He was one of the "adventurers" of Pyquaug (Wethersfield) in March 1640/1, and recorded his homestead, house and three and a quarter acres of land on the southeast side of Broad Street. (This he deeded to his son JOHN, who sold it to John Latimer, who sold it to Jeremiah Drummer of Boston, who sold it to Rev. Gershom Bulkley, who gave it to his son Edward.) Robert Rose represented the town at the general court from 1641 to 1643.

He moved with others to the new town of Branford in 1644, being a widower at that time. "He was regarded as a wealthy man, owning ten horses when there were not as many more in the town." There is a fantastic tradition that he owned ten cows and sixty horses. The story that he always gave the Sunday milking to the poor is probably true, for we know he was a religious man. The Bible which he brought from England, printed in 1599, has been handed down in the Rose family, several of whom were deacons of the church. The legacy which he left to the First Congregational Church of Branford is thought to be the first it ever received.

Hedges calls him first settler of E. Hampton, L.I. Thomas son and heir of Robert Rose conveyed his lands there Dec. 19, 1665. A Southampton record of March 7, 1643/4, reads: "Y t

is ordered by this present Court that if by the providence of God there shall be hanceforth within the boundaries of this plantation any whale or whales up, For the prevention of disorder it is consented unto that there shall be fowre wards in this towne; 11 persons in each ward and by lott, two in each ward...shall be employed for the cutting out of the sayd whales." Robert Rose was one of the eleven men chosen in the second ward. In 1653, WILLIAM ROGERS served on the second squadron there.

In 1655 he was one of the two largest proprietors in the town of Branford, with an estate of £100. Another record, at New Haven court, Nov. 1, 1653: "Goodman Rose being present, affirmed that Mr Swaine and Mr Sherman wrott to him to Wethersfield to hire a bull for the towne."

His will, dated Branford, Aug. 25, 1664, bequeathed to all his living children, and left £6. 13s. 4d. to the church of Branford. His inventory amounted to £826.

Elizabeth Rose's will dated July 23, 1677, bequeathed to John and Samuel Potter and John Parker, her sons, to daughter-[Hannah] Brooks, daughter [Mary] Hall, daughter [Hope] Cooke; and all her grandchildren; remainder of estate to be divided among three daughters, Mary, Hope and Lydia [Thomas]. She died before the will was signed or witnessed, but it was accepted by the court on Feb. 27, 1677/8, as expressing the wishes of the deceased. Inventory of her estate was taken Aug. 2, 1677, and amounted to £49. 11.

Children of Robert and Margery, ages of first eight from ship list of the Francis:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>2</sup>, about 1619. See following.
- 2 Robert, c1619. D.1683. Res: Stratford. Wife Rebecca; 7 chil. She m., 2,1685, Henry Allyn, of Stratford.
- + 3 ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> ROSE, born in England about 1621. (Age 13 in 1634.) Married about 1649, Michael, born about 1625, the son of CHARLES TAINTOR of Branford. Elizabeth died on July 22, 1659, and Michael died in 1673, both in Branford. See TAINTOR.
- 4 Mary, c1623. (Age 11 in 1634.) No further record.
- 5 Samuel, c1625. (Age 9 in 1634.) D., c1698. Went to Newark, N.J., with Rev. Abraham Pierson, in 1666-7. M. Mary Tompkins (1643-1693+), dau., Micah<sup>2</sup>, Ralph<sup>1</sup>.
- 6 Sarah, c1627. (Age 7 in 1634.)
- 7 Daniel, c1631. (Age 3 in 1634.) Liv. 1704. M., 1664, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Goodrich (1645-1711); 6 chil.
- 8 Dorcas, c1633. D.1708. M.1653, Daniel<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Swain (d.1690); 5 chil.

- 9 Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, c1634. D., 1684. Deacon. M. 1669, Delivered<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Charles (liv. 1673); children are given as some compilers have given him a daughter DEBORAH<sup>4</sup> (b. 1671), who married GEORGE BALDWIN in 1689.

1 Lydia<sup>3</sup>, 9-20-1671. D. yg.

2 John. D., 4-17-1712. M., 1702, Hannah Williams. See John<sup>4</sup>, below.

3 Hannah, 3-15-1676. M. 1696, Caleb<sup>2</sup> (EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1667-1737); 12 chil. See Sarah<sup>4</sup> and Mary<sup>4</sup> ROGERS.

4 Jonathan. D. 1736. Captain. M. 1697\*, Abigail Barker widow of Samuel Foote; 4 sons; 2 daus.

5 Samuel. D. 1715. M. 1705, Joanna<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup> [and Abigail<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BALDWIN], Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Baldwin (1686-1751.) Joanna m. 2, 1715, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> (Benoni<sup>2</sup> [and Hannah<sup>3</sup> ROSE], EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1682-1764); 6 chil.

- 10 Hannah, c1636. Named in father's will, 1664.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> ROSE was born in England in 1619, if his age, 15, was given correctly in the ship list of the Francis in 1634, but he was perhaps a little older. The name of his first wife, the mother of his children, is not known. He married second, in March or April, 1663, Ellen Moulthrop, the widow of William Luddington, Senior. John married third, after 1676, Phebe, the daughter of Thomas and Phebe (Bisby) Bracey. Phebe was the widow of Joseph Dickenson of Northfield, Mass., who had been killed in King Philip's War, 1676. John died in 1683, his inventory being taken on May 10th of that year.

John Rose was a proprietor of Watertown, Mass., 1636-7, and may have married in Massachusetts and had children born there. Stiles says he had forty-seven acres in Wethersfield in 1647—which may have been the land deeded to him by his father, and which he sold to Jeremiah Drummer of Boston. He also lived in East Haven, Conn. He remained in Branford after so many Branford families went to Newark, N.J., with Rev. Abraham Pierson, Senior. His signature is on the church covenant of 1667, and he became a deacon of the church.

His will of April 18, 1683, appointed his "brother Daniel Swaine" administrator with son John Rose, bequeathed to wife Phebe, son John, daughters Martha Luddington, Mary Bates and Hannah Frisbie; son John Jordan; grandchild Elizabeth Rose; the residue to son John Rose, daughter Mary Bates and daughter Hannah Frisbie. Witnesses were Daniel Swayne and John Taintor. His inventory was taken May 10, 1683, and amounted to £144.03.02.



Children of John and first wife, unknown:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>3</sup>. See below.
- 2 Mary. Liv. 1683. Was Mary Bates in father's will.
- 3 Hannah, say 1654-6. Liv. 1683. M. 1678, Benoni<sup>2</sup> (EDWARD) FRISBIE (cl654); 2 sons. He d. in 1700.
- 4 Martha. Liv. 1683. M. cl678, William Luddington, Jr., her stepbrother (cl655-1737); 4 chil. He m. 2, 1690, Mercy<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) WHITEHEAD (b. 1662); 7 chil.
- 5 Perhaps a dau. who m. John Jordan, and d. bef. 1683.

DEACON JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROSE may have been born in Massachusetts, before his father moved to Connecticut. His first wife was Deborah, perhaps the daughter or relative of Robert Usher of Stamford, Conn., who in 1669 left a legacy to "Debra Rose." He married second, called John Rose Junior in the New Haven record of August 1670, Phebe, widow of Joseph Potter, who had died in 1669. She was baptized in New Haven on Oct. 2, 1642, the daughter of William Ives. Phebe died before 1690, when John married his third wife, Elizabeth, widow of Mercy Moss. She was born on Sept. 16, 1654, the daughter of William Curtiss, and died in Branford, Conn., on Jan. 21, 1720. John married a fourth wife named Hannah, not identified. Deacon John Rose died in Branford on Dec. 27, 1722\*, being survived by Hannah, whose death has not been found. See IVES for the four Potter children.

John Rose, as eldest son, was given a double portion by his father's will of 1683. He settled in Branford before 1660, and, like his father, became a deacon of the church.

His will, dated Branford, Dec. 3, 1720, named wife Hannah and former wife Elizabeth deceased, who had given the granddaughter Elizabeth a box of silver before her death; daughter Deborah and son George Baldwin, and grandson Israel Baldwin; gave grandson John Rose the Bible; appointed son Samuel Rose executor, and leaving him his carpentry and husbandry tools. The will of "Deacon John Rose of Branford," was presented at the court held on Jan. 30, 1722/3.

Child of John and first wife Deborah:

- 1 Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, 4-28-1668, Branford. D., 1690. M. 1688, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Newman (1656-1689); no chil. She was mentioned in her grandfather Rose's will, 1683.

Children of John and second wife Phebe, born in Branford:

- + 2 DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>, 6-6-1671. See following.

- 3 Sarah<sup>4</sup>, 11-26-1673. D.1741. M.as 2d wife,1710, Joseph<sup>3</sup>  
 (Robert<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>) Foote (1666-1751); 1 son. He m.  
 3,1741, Susanna Henbury (d.1767),wid. of John<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>,  
 EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE (1676-1737)
- 4 Hannah, 3-15-1676/7. M.1704, Samuel Harrington (b.1682)
- 5 John, 10-28-1679\* D. yg.
- 6 John? [Given in John B. White Genealogy as husb.of Han-  
 nah Williamson of Kenilworth. See John<sup>3</sup> (Jonathan<sup>2</sup>)]
- 7 Daniel, 3-11-1682/3. Prob. d. yg.

Child of John and third wife, Elizabeth, born Branford:

- 8 Samuel<sup>4</sup>, 12-1-1690. D.1763. Deacon. Exec.of father's  
 will, 1723. M., 6-6-1716\*, Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Jonathan<sup>1</sup>) Butler  
 (1694-1763); 7 chil. by 1739.

DEBORAH<sup>4</sup> ROSE was born in Branford, Conn., on June 6,  
 1671. She married in Branford in 1689, George Baldwin, who  
 was born in Milford, Conn., "the 2th week in June 1665," the  
 son of John Baldwin. He died in Branford on Oct. 26, 1728\*,  
 survived by Deborah, who died there on Dec. 14, 1754\*. See  
 BALDWIN.

John-3 Rose	m. 1670, Phebe-2 Ives
Deborah-4 Rose	m. 1689, George-2 Baldwin
John-3 Baldwin	m. 1713, Hannah-3 Tyler
James-4 Baldwin	m. 1753, Desire-5 Parmelee
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Hotten: Original List of Emigrants

New Haven Families, 1362-3, 1459, 1619

American Genealogist, 8:1940

Papers of New Haven Historical Society Records, 3:253,  
 255, 259, 263

New England Register, 54:22 (Widow Elizabeth Potter's  
 will); 81:131 (wills)

Ancestry of John Barber White

Frisbee-Frisbie Genealogy

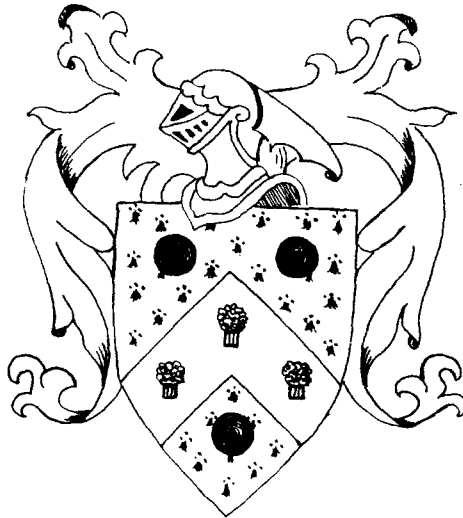
Stiles: Ancient Wethersfield, 1:293-4

Hill: Modern History of New Haven and Eastern New Haven  
 County, 1:415

Stamford, Branford, New Haven and Milford, Conn., V.R.

\* Barbour Collections of Connecticut Towns

**SHEAFE**



**ARMS:** Ermine on a chevron gules, between three pellets, three garbs, or.

## SHEAFE

THOMAS<sup>I</sup> SHEAFE was born about 1470, probably Cranbrook, county Kent, England, where he died about 1520. He married about 1496, Alice (perhaps surnamed Hendley), who survived him. As he had a son Gervase, and a Gervase Hendley was in his will, as well as a "cousin Walter Hendley," it is possible that Alice's maiden name was Hendley. Thomas died between April 5th and Aug. 11th, 1520.

Cranbrook is a pleasantly situated market town, in which is the old church of St. Dunstan's, and a private "Grammar School," which dates from 1574. Cranbrook was the center of a very early cloth industry founded by Flemings (from Flanders), who came to England during the reign of King Edward III (1327-1377), among them being the Sheafe family. Some of the ancient cloth halls are still standing—one of them being Willesley House, which was inherited in 1616 by EDMUND SHEAFE, father of the prominent Jacob Sheafe of Boston, and uncle of Elizabeth Sheafe who married, in 1619, Moses Paine, Gent., an ancestor of Henry<sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett.

Thomas Sheafe's will, Cranbrook, April 5, 1520, was probated Aug. 11, 1520. He directed that he be buried before the Image of Our Lady of Pity, within St. Thomas' chancel in the church of St. Dunstons. He provided for his wife Alice, and five children, all of which were named and the ages of sons Gervase and RICHARD given. The bequests include a great deal of real property, and personal property such as silver pots, spoons, etc.

Children of Thomas and Alice, probably born in Cranbrook:

- 1 John<sup>ii</sup>, c1498. D.1558. Named in brother RICHARD's will of 1557. Wife unknown. Son Ambrose b.c1525; daughter Alice.
- 2 Gervase, 1501. D.,1520-24. No chil.
- 3 Dorothy, c1503. In father's will, 1520.
- 4 Mary, c1507. In father's will, 1520.
- + 5 RICHARD, September 1505. See following.

RICHARD<sup>II</sup> SHEAFE was born in Cranbrook, Kent, September 1505. His father stated in his will that he was fourteen years of age at the last Feast of St. Michael, September 29, 1519. He married about 1530, and died in the summer of 1557, probably in Cranbrook, where his widow Elizabeth was buried on Oct. 12, 1564.

Richard Sheafe of Cranbrook appears on the 1545 subsidy roll. In 1564 the church warden's accounts have this item: "Received of THOMAS SHEAFE, four pounds as a bequest for the burial of his father and mother in the church, and for repairs to the church." (Only the gentry were buried inside the churches.)

Richard's long will of June 21, 1557, provides for his wife Elizabeth and all his children; directs that he be buried in the chancel beside the body of his father, and provides for a priest "to sing divine service and mass...for my soul...for four years," a provision also made by his father. He left much land, as well as large bequests of both money and household silver. Son THOMAS was named executor, and was charged with the bringing up of his five young sisters. Sir John Baker, Knight, and Richard Baker, Esquire, were named overseers. The will was probated in London, Sept. 24, 1557.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth, born in Cranbrook:

- + 1 THOMAS<sup>iii</sup>, say 1532. See following.
- 2 Joan, cl534. M.cl554, Richard<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Knachbull; had a dau. Anne, and probably other children.
- 3 Katherine, cl536. M.cl556, a Mr Love.
- 4 Margery, 1538. D.1574, unm.
- 5 Margaret, 1540. M.1, 1559, John Smersoll. M.2, a Mr. Courthopp (d. bef. 1515).
- 6 Alice, 1541. D.,1604+ M.,1566, Richard<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hovenden (d.1598).
- 7 William, 1543. D.,1616. M., 1569, Katherine Courtopp (d.,1612). No chil. He inherited Willesley Hall from his step-father-in-law, Dr Thomas Lange of St. Cosmos and Domain-in-the-Blean, near Canterbury. William left it to Edmund<sup>iv</sup> Sheafe.
- 8 Mary, 1545. D.1615+ M.1569, John Couchman [Cushman], (d.bef.1615). Son William liv. 1615.
- 9 Anne, 1546. D.,1600-15. M., a Mr Gibbon.

THOMAS<sup>III</sup> SHEAFE was born in Cranbrook, Kent, near 1532. He married about 1558, Mary Harmon, probably the daughter of Thomas and Catherine Harmon. [Thomas Harmon was son of William Harmon of Ellam, son of Henry, clerk of the Crown in

the time of Henry VII (1485-1509), the first Tudor. Thomas' wife Catherine was the daughter of Sir Edward Rogers, "Controller."]

EDMUND<sup>IV</sup> SHEAFE (below) placed a brass tablet to the memory of his mother in St. Dunstan's church in Cranbrook, inscribed: "Mary Sheafe, the wife of Thomas Sheafe, who lived together nere xlv yeares, and had issue beyween them ix sons and vi daughters, she a grave and charitable Matron, died at lxxii years of Age, November 1609. Impasivit, E. S."

Thomas<sup>III</sup> Sheafe, the eldest son of a wealthy father, inherited all the Sheafe property in Cranbrook, besides a silver goblet, etc., and was charged, as executor of the will, with the upbringing of his five unmarried sisters. His will of 1604 was proved in Canterbury on Oct. 3, 1604. He left bequests to his wife Mary and all his living children, besides many relatives.

Children of Thomas and Mary, bapt. St. Dunstan's, Cranbrook:

- 1 Richard<sup>IV</sup>, c1558-9. D. 1622-7. M., 1581, Margery Roberts (d. 1627+); 9 chil. Dau. Elizabeth<sup>V</sup> (1589-1632) m. c1619; Moses Paine, Gent., anc. of Henry Boyd<sup>6</sup> Bartlett.
- + 2 EDMUND, 3-17-1659/60. See following.
- 3 Thomas, 10-10-1562. D. 1639; bur., St. George's Windsor. Vicar of Welford from 1597; Dean of Windsor from 1615. M., 1, Maria<sup>2</sup> (Rev. William<sup>1</sup>) Wilson (d., 1613); 8 chil. Dau. Dorothy<sup>V</sup> m. Rev. Henry Whitfield of Guilford, Ct.; son Edmund<sup>V</sup> Sheafe (1605-1649, Boston, Mass.) M. 2, c1614, Anna Woodward; 1 son.
- 4 Joan, 12-19-1562. M., c1580, Dr. Giles<sup>2</sup> (Rev. Richard<sup>1</sup>) Fletcher (c1549-1610); 3 sons, 2 daus. He was Russian ambassador during reign of Queen Elizabeth. A writer. Was the uncle of dramatist John Fletcher.
- 5 Katherine, 5-13-1564. D. 1591. M., John<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Ruck (d. 1590).
- 6 John, 9-9-1565. D. 1604-9. M., Goudhurst, 1586, Katherine Sanders; 4 sons, 3 daus. She m. 2, 1609, Francis Birch.
- 7 Alexander, 12-15-1566. D., 1601. M., 1591, Phoebe<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hyder; 4 sons, 2 daus.
- 8 Mary, 1-5-1567/8. D. 1615+ M., George Roberts of Brenchley, Kent. Dau. Margaret Roberts m. Sir Walter Roberts of Glassenbury, knighted by James I.
- 9 Harman, 7-4-1570. M., c1608, Mrs Sarah Gyllebrand.
- 10 Anne, 3-2-1571/2. Liv., 1615. M., Peter Courthopp (liv. 1615); 2 sons, 2 daus.
- 11 Samuel, 2-21-1573/4. D. yg.
- 12 William, b. and d., 1575.
- 13 Benjamin, 8-18-1577. D. inf.
- 14 Elizabeth, c1579. M. c1602, Stephen Brett of New Romney.

EDMUND<sup>IV</sup> SHEAFE was baptized at St. Dunstan's church in Cranbrook, Kent, March 17, 1559/60. He married first, May 30, 1586, Elizabeth Taylor, who was buried in Cranbrook, March 5, 1597/8. The license of his second marriage, to Jane Downe, a widow of Challock, Kent, was dated Aug. 15, 1599. She died after 1600, but before 1612, when he married his third wife, widow Joan Kitchell, sister of Nicholas Jordan, Esq. Edmund was buried in Cranbrook on Nov. 1, 1626. Joan went to New England, and died in Guilford, Conn., in 1659.

See previous page for brass tablet which Edmund<sup>iv</sup> placed in St. Dunstan's church in memory of his mother. He was a very wealthy man, inheriting property from his father, and from his uncle William<sup>iii</sup> Sheafe, who in 1616 bequeathed him "a messuage in Upper Wilsley," thought to be Willesley House. He apparently settled in Cranbrook shortly before the death of his uncle.

Edmund left a very large estate. His will dated Nov. 1, 1625, provides for wife Joan, and carefully provides for his children, naming each several times. He also named the five children of Joan, including eldest son Robert Kitchell, and her three married daughters.

Children of Edmund and first wife, Elizabeth, bapt. at Marden, Kent:

- 1 Thomas<sup>V</sup>, bp. 10-22-1587. "Eldest son" in father's will, 1625. M., Mary [Sara in will] Sharppy.
- 2 Marie, bp. 6-24-1590. M. 1610, Richard Sharppy.
- 3 Elizabeth, bp. 8-13-1592. D. yg.
- 4 Elizabeth, bp. 12-2-1593. Prob. d. yg.
- 5 Edmund, bp. 3-14-1596. D., bef. 1625. Grad. Eton, and a student at King's College, Cambridge University.

Children of Edmund and second wife, Jane:

- 6 John<sup>V</sup>, bp. 8-24-1600, All Saints, Woodchurch.
- 7 John? Perhaps son b. c1604.

Children of Edmund and third wife, Joan:

- 8 Harman<sup>V</sup>, c1612. Minor in 1625. Res: Willesley. M., 1, Elizabeth Pankhurst. M., 2, Mary Butcher. M., 3, Mary Swinnoek. M., 4, Mary Wood.
- + 9 JOANNA, c1614. See following.
- 10 Jacob, bp. 8-4-1515, St. Dunstons. D., Boston, Mass., 1659. Prominent in Guilford Colony, Conn. Joined Anc. & Hon. Ar. Co., 1648. M. c1643, Margaret<sup>2</sup> (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Webb (1625-1694); 8 chil. She m., 2, Rev. Thomas Thacher. Margaret Webb was called "wealthiest heiress of Boston."

- 11 Twin of Jacob<sup>V</sup> A crisomer (d. bef. baptism); bur. 1616.  
 12 Mary, bp. Cranbrook, 10-19-1617. D. 1618.  
 13 Mary, bp. Cranbrook, 9-28-1620. D., Concord, Mass., 1693.  
 M., Robert Merriam (c1610-1682); no chil. Her will of  
 1688, names many relatives, including the Chittendens,  
 "in the Southern parts."

JOANNA<sup>V</sup> SHEAFE was born in Cranbrook, Kent, Eng., about 1614. By her father's will of 1625, in which she was called a minor, she was to have £200 "of current English money, to be paid at age twenty or at time of marriage," and silverware at the death of her mother, if not before. She married first in England about 1634, Lieut. William Chittenden, one of the original Guilford, Conn., planters. He died Feb. 2, 1660/1, in Guilford. Joanna married there on May 1, 1665, ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> CRUTTENDEN, as his second wife. She died on Dec. 16, 1668, and Abraham died in January 1683, both in Guilford.\*

See CHITTENDEN and CRUTTENDEN.

Joanna-1 Sheafe	m.c1634, William-1 Chittenden
Mary-2 Chittenden	m. 1670, John-2 Leete
Joshua-3 Leete	m. 1709, Mary-3 Munger
Jerusha-4 Leete	m. 1731, John-3 Shelley
Mary-4 Shelly	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

New England Register, Vol. 55, corrected in:

American Genealogist, 15:69

American Genealogist, 22:85-94

Numerous works on Guilford, Conn.

Archaeologia Cantiana, 10:193 (1876); 16:118-9 (1886)

[Harmon Arms: A chevron between 3 scalps sable]

Harleian Society, 74:61

Heraldic Journal, 4:81

Boston, Mass., and Guilford, Conn., Vital Records

\* Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book, Addenda, 50 (Arms)



## SHELLEY

ROBERT<sup>1</sup> SHELLEY was perhaps born in Kent, Eng. The date of his birth is not known. He married in Scituate, Mass., on Sept. 26, 1636, Judith Garnet of Boston, said to have been born in England about 1608. She was possibly the sister of John Garnet, who died in Hingham, Mass., about 1668, and his widow married Nathaniel Chubbuck the next year. The death of Judith has not been found. Robert's wife in 1668 was Susannah, and she was his widow. He died in Barnstable, Mass., on Sept. 6, 1692. Names and circumstances point to the possibility that Susanna was a daughter of Elder Thomas Dimock, and for that reason the DIMOCK family has been included.

Robert Shelly came to New England on the ship *Lion* which sailed "XXij Junij 1632," and landed in Boston on Sept. 12th 1632. Judith Garnet came in the ship *Frances* which sailed from Ipswich, Eng., the last of April 1634. Her age is given on the ship's list as twenty-six. In September 1634 she was admitted to the first church at Boston as "our brother John Coggeshall's maidservant."

Robert and Judith were living in Scituate, Plymouth Colony, Mass., soon after Rev. John Lothrop arrived. Lothrop kept careful church records, of which the following relate to the Shelleys: "The Houses in the plantation of Situate... since my coming...No. 39 was Robert Shellyes, 1636." "Goodman Shelley joyned May 14, 1637." "Isaac Robinson & Margaret Handford contracted at Mr Hatherlyes June 27, 1636, and by him Robert Shelly and his wife from Boston marryed here Septemb 26, 1636."

Robert had a farm in Scituate in 1636, on the Third Cliff near Gillson's windmill. Plymouth Colony records show: Nov. 5, 1638, "Robert Shelly & John Winter desire to be admitted freemen at the next Genral Court." Feb. 1, 1639/40, Robert Shelly of Scituate took oath of allegiance and fidelity." In October 1639, he, with Mr Lothrop and other members of the church, moved to Barnstable, where he was living in 1670.

Another record shows that he was listed among those able to bear arms, in 1643. On Jan. 5, 1643/4, Thomas Hinckley, Thomas Lothrop, Henry Cobb and Isaac Robinson drew up a list of those who were then inhabitants of Barnstable, and among the forty-five householders was "Robert Shelley, from Scituate 1639." Mr Lothrop's Barnstable church records state: "Judith Shelly joyned by dismissal from the church att Boston, August 25, 1644."

Otis says in Barnstable Families: "Robert Shelley was an easy, good-natured man and cared little how the world moved. He was however, an honest man, a good neighbor and a sincere Christian." Judith, on the contrary, was "proud, tenacious of her own opinions." These conclusions of course are based upon the records of John Lothrop, whom Judith defied: "Goody Shelley excommunicated June 4, 1649 & cast out of the church, though absent for she would not come, setting att naught the messenger of the church sent to her, principally for slaughtering of 2 systers, Syster Wells & Syster Dimmock, saying Syster Dimmick was proud & went about telling Lyes, but could never prove anythinge by any Testimonye. And also affirming that myselfe & Brother Cobb, to my syster Wells at her house didd talk of her....Continued from tyme to tyme to affirme as confidently as if she hadd hadd a spirit of Revelation, saying also that I had confessed it, and after did denye it; and that all the church knew it was soe, but durst not or would not speake. And that I deserved rather to be cast out then shee, for shee was innocent but I was guilty. She would never be convinced of any of her conceived Jealousyes, and was wondrous perremptorye in all her carriages, many times condemning the Brethren that they dealt not with her in a way of God. Wee had long patience towards her & used all the courteous intreatyes & persuasions, but the longer wee waited the worse shee was." Reverend Lothrop goes on to say that Judith was resentful because some of the church women had not invited her to one of their "Christian meetings."

Nothing further can be found concerning Judith after her excommunication by Mr Lothrop, whose stern Puritanism is well known. In 1653 he had fifteen-year-old Hannah Shelley and David Linnell whipped, which Otis says was because David had courted her without her father's permission. Judith's name is not mentioned, but Otis did once use the word "parents." David and Hannah were married the next year by John Lothrop, and raised a large family. The Linnells were a family of the highest standing in Barnstable.

In 1654 Robert was made a freeman of Barnstable. In 1668 his wife, then Susanna, was a witness to the will of Richard Foxwell in Barnstable, and was apparently on good terms with her sister-in-law, Anne Shelly. Lothrop says Anne "came into the land in 1632." She married Richard Foxwell in 1634, as his second wife.

It is the opinion of this compiler that Susannah was the mother of the four children whom Ralph Smyth attributes to a "Robert Shelly, Jr." His assumption is probably based on the twenty-six years between the two sets of children. However, Mr Smyth was unable to find any wife or any dates at all for either "Robert Shelley, Jr.," or his assumed wife. Whatever

his other failings, John Lothrop failed not in his careful records. Nowhere does he mention a Robert, Junior, or even a Robert, Senior, for that matter. In Robert's will below, he mentions "them that I leave with her," obviously a reference to minor children. Judith's children were then, 1689, over forty-five. Another point, significant if not conclusive, is that there is no duplication in the names of the two sets of children. Unfortunately, the only child named in the will is John. In fact, this is the only record found on John, except his baptism.

Elder Thomas Dimock may have had a daughter Susanna born in Watertown or Hingham, where he lived before going to Barnstable. Otis and others state that he may have had children before settling in Barnstable. Note also that the names of Susanna's children, Joseph, Shubael, Benjamin, and Timothy, are exactly the same as those of Thomas Dimock's only surviving son, Shubael. Shubael Dimock was one of the men who inventoried Robert's estate, a task often done by relatives.

Robert Shelley's will of March 11, 1688/89, was recorded on Oct. 22, 1692. "In the name of God Amen. I Robirt Shelley of Barnstable in New England being at this present in health and of perfitt memory do make my last will ' Testament in manner and forme following, disannulling an making void inefectual All former wills made by me. First I bequeth my soul to God that gave it and my body to the earth to be buried. And as for that small estate I am possessed of I Leave it wholly to my wife after my decease for her support and them that I Leave with her: AND for the preventing of further Trouble I thought good to Inseart in this my last will that the two Acres of Land that I exchanged with Henry Taylor for the Land that my house now standeth on that my son John Shelley truely gave it to me. AS witness my hand and seal this eleventh of March one thousand six hundred and eighty-eight: eighty nine." ROBERT SHELLEY, his mark. Witnesses were Henery Taylor and Jabez Lumbart. Joseph Lothrop, clerk and recorder. Susanna Shelley, widow, Robirt Shelley late of Barnstable, deceased, made oath to the inventory in court, Oct. 19, 1692. Amount of inventory, £41-18.

#### Children of Robert and Judith:

- 1 Hannah<sup>2</sup>, bp. Scituate, 7-2-1637. D.1709. M.3-9-1642/3, David<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Linnell (1627-1699); 9 chil.
- 2 Mary, bp. Barnstable, 11-3-1639, "at Mr Hull's house." M.1, (3d wife) 1666, William Harlow of Plymouth; 5 daus. 1 son. M.2, 1692, Ephraim<sup>2</sup> (George<sup>1</sup>) Morton (d.1693). M.3, 1694, (3d wife) Hugh<sup>2</sup> (James<sup>1</sup>) Cole (1627-1694).
- 3 John, bp. Barnstable, 7-31-1642. Only record of him is his father's will, 1689.

Children of Robert and Susanna, born in Barnstable:

- 4 Susanna<sup>2</sup>? M., 1682, Samuel Gardner of Plymouth.
- 5 Joseph, 1-21-1668/9.
- + 6 Shubael, 4-25-1674. See below.
- 7 Timothy. D., Branford, Conn., 9-27-1738.
- 8 Benjamin, 3-12-1679/80. M., 8-8-1705, by Squire Lothrop,"  
Alice<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, 2, Roger<sup>1</sup>) Goodspeed (b. 1683); had:  
(in Raynham, Mass.) Thankful, Lydia, Joseph, John.

SHUBAEL<sup>2</sup> SHELLEY was born in Barnstable, Mass., on April 25, 1674. His marriage was recorded in Guilford, Conn., as "Shelly, Shuball, Euarts, widow Mary, both Resident at Guilford; married 15 Feb. 1703/4, by m<sup>r</sup> Ruggls, minister." Mary has as yet not been identified. Shubael died in Guilford in April 1727 (Steiner), and Mary died on March 21, 1738\*\*.

He is found on a Guilford tax list of 1716, on which his rating is given as £22.

Children of Shubael and Mary, born in Guilford:

- 1 Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, 1-12-1704/5. D., 1797. M., 1, 1730\*, Comfort Everest (d. 1743);  
1 Chloe<sup>4</sup>, 1732. M. 1750, John Johnson (d. 1796)
- 2 Zerviah, 1736
- 3 Timothy. D. 1810. M. 1, Amey Bristol; m. 2, Mindwell Stone  
Ebenezer m. 2, 1746\*, Esther<sup>3</sup> (Benajah<sup>2</sup>, Benajah<sup>1</sup>) Stone -  
(d. 1797), widow of Isaac Hill:
- 4 Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, 4-13-1747. M. 1766, Abby Bundy of Stratford
- 1 Samuel<sup>5</sup>, 1767.
- 2 Esther, 1768. M. 1797, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 3, 2, John<sup>1</sup> Walstone
- 3 Ebenezer, 1774
- 4 Elijah, 1776
- 5 Abraham, 1782
- 6 Abigail, 1784
- 7 Lucy, 1787
- 5 Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, bp. 12-24-1752
- 2 Robert<sup>3</sup>, 11-18-1706\* D., 1788. M., 1736, Sarah<sup>3</sup> (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>) Bartlett (b. 2-22-1717\*\*; d., 2-14-1790):  
1 Sarah<sup>4</sup>, 1738. D. 1823. M. 1776, Thelus Ward (d. 1804)
- 2 Phineas, 1748. D. at sea, 1769.
- 3 Beulah, 1754. D. 1756.

- + 3 JOHN<sup>3</sup>, 2-4-1709/10\* See below.
- 4 Samuel, 12-10-1712\* D.1746. M.1737, Sarah Hitt (Hill?) of Branford:
  - 1 Zilla<sup>4</sup>, 10-25-1739. M.1759, David Whedon of Branford
  - 2 Samuel, 7-25-1742. Res: Goshen, Conn.
  - 3 Timothy, posthumous, 1746. D. 1748.
- 5 Reuben, 7-30-1720\* D.1794\*. Lexington volunteer. M., 1752\*, Submit<sup>4</sup> (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, 2, John<sup>1</sup>) Johnson (b.1728):
  - 1 Reuben<sup>4</sup>, 12-30-1752. D.1800. M.1785, Tabitha Saxton (d.1824, age 67); 4 chil.
  - 2 Beulah, 10-27-1754.
  - 3 Medad, 4-2-1759. M.1,1789, Mary Griffing. M.2,1791 Abigail Wakely of Durham.

JOHN<sup>3</sup> SHELLEY was born on Feb. 4, 1709/10\*, in Guilford, Conn., where he married on Jan. 16, 1731/2\*\*, Jerusha Leete. She was born in Guilford on Nov. 14, 1711, the only child of Joshua Leete. John died on Oct. 21, 1751\*, and Jerusha on July 8, 1763, both in Guilford. See LEETE.

They lived in that part of Guilford and North Bristol, now North Madison, which was called Black Rock, or Rockland. It was far from the first church of Guilford, and in 1743, these Black Rock farmers petitioned for a preacher who could preach in some of their homes during the winter months. John Shelley's name is on the list of farmers to whom this petition was granted in 1744.

Children of John and Jerusha, born in Guilford:

- 1 Shubael<sup>4</sup> 1732\*\* D.1819. M.1764\*, Abigail [Teale], widow of Timothy Royce:
  - 1 Jerusha<sup>5</sup>, 8-1-1765.
  - 2 Shubel, 8-26-1766. D. inf.
  - 3 Mary, 4-18-1768. M., Samuel Bentley of Stockbridge.
  - 4 Asa, 5-20-1769. M., Betsey Fox. Res: Genesee, N.Y.
  - 5 Esther, 7-3-1770. M., Thomas Walstone
  - 6 Lucy, 8-12-1771. M. a Mr Shaner
  - 7 Phineas, 3-11-1773. D.1847. M.1798, Hannah (Charles) Collins (d.1861); 7 chil.
  - 8 Salmon, 5-31-1774. D.1849. M.,Chloe Alcock;3 chil.
  - 9 Haynes, 1776. D. 1795.
- + 2 MARY, 12-31-1734\* See following.
- 3 Lucy, 1735. D.1813, unm.
- 4 Samuel, 1737\*\* Fifer from Stonington, in Revolution.
- 5 John, 1744\*\* D.,1804,"age 62." Bur. Madison. M.,1768\*, Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>,3, John<sup>2</sup>,Samuel<sup>1</sup>)Stone
  - 1 Anne<sup>5</sup>, 8-2-1769. D.1801. M.1798, Amos Dudley
  - 2 Elizabeth, 1771. D.inf. 3 Elizabeth,1773. D.1795.
  - 4 Thomas, 3-31-1777. D.1848. M.1797, Irene Meigs;9 ch.

MARY<sup>4</sup> SHELLEY was born on Dec. 21, 1734\*, in Guilford, Conn., where she was married to Eber Hall, Senior, on Oct. 22, 1761\*, by her pastor, Rev. Thomas Ruggles. Eber Hall was born in Guilford on Dec. 5, 1741\*, son of Hiland Hall. Mary died on Nov. 16, 1764\*, and Eber on Jan. 10, 1782\*\*, both in Guilford. He was survived by a widow named Hannah, who has not been identified. She was living in October 1782. Talcott says Eber "died in the camp." See JOHN HALL family.

Mary-4 Shelley	m. 1761, Eber-5 Hall
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-6 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

New England Register, 2:64, 197; 11:90-1; 4:258; 10:40, 41, 43; 9:280, 281, 286; 14:300; 56:156; 60:332

Freeman: History of Cape Cod, 2-244, 272, etc.

Rev. John Lothrop's Records, First Church of Barnstable (N.E.Reg., 35)

Hotten: List of Emigrants, 279

Mayflower Descendant, 18:60 (Robert Shelley's will.) The compiler has a photostat copy of the will.

Otis: Barnstable Families, 156-7

Snow-Estes Genealogy, 1-156 (Garnet)

Steiner: History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., 137, 362

Litchfield Genealogy

\* Barbour Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

\*\* Talcott's Mss. of Guilford, Conn., Families

## S H E R M A N



ARMS: Or, a lion rampant sable between three oak leaves vert.

CREST: A sea-lion sejant sable, charged on the shoulder with 3 bezants.

## SHERMAN

THOMAS<sup>I</sup> SHERMAN, the first of this line of whom we have direct knowledge, was born in England about 1420. He resided in Diss and Yaxley. Diss is on the river Wavenay, between the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. Thomas died there in 1493, survived by his wife Agnes.

His will of Nov. 4, 1492, was proved April 4, 1493. The will is in Latin. He left bequests for the altar of the parish church of Diss, and for repairs of the church, directing that he be buried in its churchyard; to the Guild of St. Nicholas; to the Guild of Corpus Christi; to the high altar of Yaxley, and for repairs of that church; to William Twyenham, his serving man; to each of his godsons and goddaughters; to the land called Styvys Lane; to repairs of Roydon church; to repairs of Stufton church; to repairs of Burson church; also to the four Orders of Friars at Norwich. He provided well for his wife Agnes during her widowhood; son JOHN to have all his lands and tenements in Diss and Yaxley; left bequests to Agnes wife of John Clerk; to Thomas Clerk my godson; to Elizabeth Clerk; to each of the sons of John Clerk; to each of the daughters of JOHN SHERMAN; to THOMAS SHERMAN, my godson; JOHN SHERMAN and John Clerk to be residuary legatees and executors; a suitable priest to celebrate for his soul, and the souls of his parents and benefactors, for the space of four years.

Children of John and Agnes:

- + 1 JOHN<sup>ii</sup>. See following.
- 2 Agnes. M., John Clerk; had children.

JOHN<sup>II</sup> SHERMAN was born, say about 1450. His wife Agnes was the daughter of Thomas Fuller. John died in Yaxley in 1504, and Agnes married Robert Hendry. She was dead by 1528.

The will of John Sherman, dated Aug. 10, 1504, was proved Dec. 12, 1504; directed that he be buried in the parish yard at Yaxley, left bequests to Yaxley church, to the Guild of St. Thomas of Yaxley, and to the church of Dysse. To wife Agnes, tenements and lands in Yaxley called Hobbes, and tenements in Yaxley "wherein I now dwell"; or else, tenement in Dysse, except a close called Elmswell. If she die before son THOMAS is twenty-two, lands to be let until then, and THOMAS to have them, paying to his sister Margery £10 at twenty-two,



but should she decease before twenty-two, THOMAS to provide a priest a year "to sing for my soul and my friends' souls," etc. If THOMAS die before twenty-two, tenements and lands to be sold and Margery to have at her marriage £20. Should Thomas and Margery at sixteen years not be content with the rule of my executors, then THOMAS to have of them every year 25s. 8d., and Margery, 13s. 4d. until the age of twenty-two. Other provisions were made for THOMAS and Margery, Robert his servant, and each of his god-children. Executors were to be his wife Agnes and Thomas Fuller, "my father-in-law."

Children of John and Agnes:

+ 1 THOMAS<sup>III</sup>, Yaxley, c1490. See below.

2 Margery. B. bef. 1489 (under 16 in 1504). living 1558. M., Robert Lockwood of Eye, Suffolk.

THOMAS<sup>III</sup> SHERMAN was born in Yaxley, Suffolk county, about 1490. He married Jane, daughter of John and Margaret (Thorolde) Waller of Wortham, Suffolk. Thomas died in 1551, in Yaxley. Jane married a Mr Gardiner, and died in 1573.

Thomas Sherman, Gent., was an attorney at law and had a large practice in the Court of Common Pleas. He was lord of several manors, was churchwarden of Yaxley, and deputy sheriff in 1540 and 1546. The court records show that he was a great litigant himself, as well as Jane on occasion. Twice, in 1530 and 1531, Sir John Wiseman, Knight, sued Thomas Sherman, Gent., in Star Chamber proceedings, stating that he had sent two servants to seize a plow and four horses from said Sherman for disputed rent of one acre of land in Gors Close. Jane Sherman and Margery Hedge with staves in their hands "made a sawte & fray upon the said ij servants & put them in daunger of their lyvis & greuously did bete William Erysshe & take away [the plow and horses]." The next year, "as they came thetherward, mette with...Jane Sherman,...Thomas Dykon, and Margery Hedge, with Stavys & Stonys in their lappys. as well as other servants..., who with force & armis did fyght with them & them did bett, wond & intret."

His long will of Jan. 20, 1550/1, probated Nov. 16, 1551, directed that he be buried in the church of Yaxley (to which as a gentleman he was entitled). He gave to the high altar of the church; to the poor of Yaxley, Eye, Thrandeston, Bургate, Diss and Roydon; provided well for wife Jane in lands, household goods, silver, etc., but if she remarry, then to son Thomas. He left bequests for all his sons except Robert, leaving to HENRY £40 "when he cometh out of his prentysshode." Profits on certain lands to "fynde Francis, Bartholomew, and James to Scole and other lernyng," until twenty-two. "Syster

Lokwood" was to have an annuity. Son Thomas and Robert Kene of Thrandeston, Gent., to be executors. One of the overseers was to be Sir Henry Bedyngfeld, Knight.

The will of Jane Gardiner, Jan. 10, 1572/3, proved March 11, 1572/3, directed to be buried in the church of Yaxley by the side of her late husband Thomas Sherman. She named her children and grandchildren; left large gifts of money, silver spoons, pewter, velvet and damask clothing, etc.; left HENRY £20, and eldest son Thomas was to pay him another £20 out of the five score he owed her.

Children of Thomas and Jane, born in Yaxley:

- 1 Thomas<sup>IV</sup>, "eldest son," b. c1518. D.1585. M.1, Eliza - beth Yaxley. M., 2, Barbara Wheatcroft. Had children.
- 2 Richard, c1520. D.1587. M., Margaret [Lane?]
- + 3 HENRY, c1520. See below.
- 4 John, c1522. D.1587. M.1, Elizabeth (liv. 1573). M.2, Marian Whiting. M., 3, Margaret \_\_\_\_\_.
- 5 William, c1526. D., 1583. M., Faith Lanye.
- 6 Robert? Said to be son, but not named in wills.
- 7 Anthony. D., 1582. M., Mary Guydat; had children.
- 8 Francis. D., 1605. M., Sybil Grey.
- 9 Bartholomew. Married.
- 10 James. D., 1577. His widow Margery m., 2, Gyles Poolye, "Vycare of Yaxleye." James had children.

HENRY<sup>IV</sup> SHERMAN was born at Yaxley, county Suffolk, say about 1520. His first wife, Agnes Butter, was buried, Dedham, Essex, Oct. 14, 1580. He married second, Dedham, June 5, 1581, the widow of Edmond Willson, born Maryan Smyth. He died in Dedham in 1590, survived by a widow named Margery.

He was the godson of Thomas Wace of Eye, county Suffolk, who left him a small legacy in 1538. He became a wealthy clothier (cloth maker) of Dedham and Colchester, Essex, and bore the Sherman coat of arms.

His will of Jan. 20, 1589/90, proved July 25, 1590, directed that he be buried in the parish church of Dedham. He left large bequests of money to his children and grandchildren, provided well for his wife Margery, etc. "to the poore of Dedham, £20 to be a contynwall stocke for the poore to the world's ende, and the use and benefit of it to go to them... to HENRY SHEARMAN my son, my shearman's craft...and all the household stuff in his house; to son HENRY's children, Henry, SAMUEL, Daniel, John, Ezechiell, Phebe, Nathaniel, and Anne Shearman, to each of them £5 apiece, to the sons at two and twenty, and the daughters at one and twenty; to son HENRY 12 silver spoons, and all my armour except that which I gave to my son Robert." Robert was left a silver and gilt goblet, a

sword and bill, etc. HENRY and Edmonde were to be executors.

Children of Henry and Agnes:

- + 1 HENRY<sup>V</sup>, Dedham, c1545. See below.
- 2 Edmund. D., 1600. M., 1,1569, Anne Pellate (d., 1584); 3 chil. M., 2, 1584, Anne<sup>2</sup> (Nicolas<sup>1</sup>) Clere (d. c1609); 9 chil. Descendants lived in Dedham, where he endowed a school. Son Edmund emigrated to N. E., and was father of Hon. Samuel Sherman, the ancestor of General William Tecumseh Sherman.
- 3 John. D., 1576. Will 1576, names brother Robert, brothers-in-law William Pettyfyeld and Nycollas Fynce.
- 4 Judith. D. 1601. M. 1566, William Petfield; 3 chil. 1690.
- 5 Alice. D., 1580. M., Nicholas Fynce
- 6 Thomas. Liv. 1587, but not in father's will of 1590.
- 7 Robert, bp. 2-6-1560/1. D., 1602. M., 1, 1583, Barbara Brown; 3 daus., 1 son. M., 2, 1597, Bridget Jenney; 1 son. Robert was a physician.

HENRY<sup>V</sup> SHERMAN was born at Dedham, Essex, about 1545. He married at Moze, Essex, June 14, 1568, Susan Lawrence. He was buried at Dedham, Aug. 28, 1610, survived but two weeks by Susan, who was buried there on Sept. 13, 1610.

He inherited his father's wool business and was himself a wealthy cloth maker of Dedham, but otherwise nothing much is found concerning him.

His long will of Aug. 21, 1610, probated Sept. 8, 1610, left large bequests of money and land to his wife Susan and all his sons. No daughters were mentioned, they probably having received their portions when they married. "To wife Susan the house wherein I now dwell, and the lands...holden of the manor of Dedham Hall — by estimation twenty acres — which I had of the surrender of my father...for her life, and then to son Henry....To John and Ezcheiel Shearman, my sons, all those lands which were late Dr [Robert] Shearmans called Heckell and Golding acre, to be equally divided betwixt them [also other lands]." The will mentions his brother-in-law, Gilbert Hilles, and brother Lawrence of Esthorpe. His wife Susan was to be sole executrix.

Susan's will of Aug. 31, 1610, three days after Henry's burial, was proved Sept. 12, 1610, four days after his own. She left legacies of money, lands and silver to all her children except Mary, who probably died young. Son SAMUEL was to have "my six silver spoons which my husband gave me, and marked with E and S," etc.; son John "my cubbord standing in the Parlour." Other bequests were silver cups, needlework cushions, tapestry, "Danske chestes," beastes, furniture, her

black mare, etc., the rest to be equally divided; son Henry to be sole executor.

Children of Henry and Susan, born in Dedham:

- 1 Phebe<sup>v1</sup>, bp. 5-1-1570. Living 1610. M., Simon Fenn (d. before 1610); had son Henry.
- 2 Henry, bp. 8-26-1671. D.1643. Wife Mary; 2 sons; 2 daus.
- + 3 SAMUEL, bp. 1-11-1573. See below.
- 4 Ann, bp. 8-7-1575. D., 1638. M., 1, 1595, Anthony Whiting (d.1629); 6 chil. M., 2, Thomas Wilson (d.1631).
- 5 Daniel, b. c1577. D., 1634. M., 1, 1601, Christian<sup>2</sup> (Rev. Edmond<sup>1</sup>) Chapman; 8 chil. M., 2, 1622, Sarah Mitchell.
- 6 Nathaniel, bp. 6-19-1580. D. inf.
- 7 Nathaniel, bp. 7-11-1582. D.1615. M.1, c1608, Phebe (d. 1611); 1 son. M., 2, Priscilla Angier; 2 chil. He was willed his father's broad loom, "now in occupation of Hugh Orris of Lawford, with the furniture belonging."
- 8 John, bp. Dedham, 8-17-1585. D., 1616. M., c1610, Grace<sup>2</sup> (Tobias<sup>1</sup>?) Makin (c1582-1662, Watertown, Mass.); 3 chil. She m.2, Eng., c1616, Thomas Rogers (c1588-1638, Boston); dau. 1617. M.3, Roger Porter (c1583-1654, Watertown).
- 9 Ezekiel, bp. 7-25-1587. D.1654. M.1, Rachel<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Alefounder; 5 chil. M., 2, Ann [Stephens?]
- 10 Edmund, c1590. M.1611, Judith<sup>2</sup> (Wm<sup>1</sup>) Angier; 2 daus.
- 11 Mary, bp. 7-27-1592. Prob. d. yg.; not in parents' wills.

SAMUEL<sup>VI</sup> SHERMAN was baptized in Dedham, Essex, Jan. 11, 1573. He married about 1598, Philippa Ward, sister of John Ward of Ipswich, Mass., whose will of 1656 named his cousins [nephews] "Samuel Sherman of Boston, and Philip Sherman of Rood Iland." Samuel died in Ardleigh, Essex, early in 1616, survived by Philippa.

He received legacies under the wills of his grandfather, Henry<sup>IV</sup> Sherman, 1590, and his parents, both in 1610. He was overseer of his brother-in-law Simon Fenn's will of 1609, and was named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Sherman, 1615. He lived in Dedham and Audley [Ardleigh].

His will of Jan. 20, 1615/6, probated March 2, 1615/6, left lands to "my well beloved wife Philipp," to his sons Henry, PHILIP, and Samuel, and to daughters Mary and Martha. Sons PHILIP and Samuel, after decease of my wife, messuage or the dwelling house...where I late dwelt in Dedham." To his son PHILIP five closes of land. His wife Phillip and brother-in-law John Uppcheire to be executors. The will bore his seal: a sea-lion, sitting.

## Children of Samuel and Philippa, bp. in Dedham:

- 1 Mary<sup>vii</sup>, bp. 10-2-1599. Living 1616. Grandmother Susan Shearman beq., 1610, "my joyned cheste in the Parlour."
- 2 Samuel, twin, bp. 10-20-1601. D., Boston, Mass., 1644. M., 1, c1637, Grace \_\_\_\_; 4 chil. by 1642. M., 2, c1658, Naomi \_\_\_\_; 3 chil. by 1663.
- 3 Henry, twin, bp. 10-20-1601. D. yg.
- 4 Henry, bp. 6-25-1603. D., Boston, Mass., 1651.
- 5 Martha, bp. 6-24-1604. Living 1616.
- 6 Sarah, bp. 2-11-1606. D. 1612.
- + 7 PHILIP, bp. 2-5-1611. Emigrated to N. E. See below.

PHILIP<sup>1</sup> SHERMAN was born in Dedham, Essex, Eng., on Feb. 5, 1611/12. He married, probably in Roxbury, Mass., about 1633, Sarah Odding, the daughter of Mrs John Porter by her former husband. They may have been married by the Rev. John Porter. Philip Sherman died in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1687, survived by Sarah, the date of whose death is not known.

Honorable Philip Sherman, as he was called in Rhode Island, settled first in Roxbury in 1633, and was made freeman there on May 14, 1634, the first on the list after Governor Haynes. Rev. John Eliot, first minister of Roxbury, wrote in his records: "Philip Shearman, he came into the land in 1633, a single man and after married Sarah Odding, daughter of the wife of John Porter by a former husband. This man was of a melancholy temper, he lived honestly and comfortably among us severall years. Upon a just calling went for England and returned againe with a blessing: but after his father-in-law John Porter was also caryd away wth the opinions of familisme and scyzme, he followed them and removed with them to the [Rhode] Iland; he behaved himselfe sinfully in these matters...and was cast out of the church." See note on Rhode Island.

Being a follower of Mrs Anne Hutchinson, he was one of the Roxbury men ordered "to be disarmed as being seduced and led into dangerous errors by Mr Wheelwright and Mrs Hutchinson." With John Clarke and sixteen others he was banished from Massachusetts Bay Colony by the order of General Court Nov. 20, 1637. Philip delivered up his arms to Captain JOHN JOHNSON on March 12, 1637/8, and was given permission to depart. Drake says: "Of three citizens of Roxbury driven hence at this time, two, John Coggeshall and Henry Bull, were afterwards governors of Rhode Island, while the third, Philip Shearman, became a distinguished citizen and founder of that Colony." They left Boston with the intention of settling in

New Hampshire, but finding the climate too severe, abandoned their lands there and removed to Rhode Island in 1638, buying land by the advice of Roger Williams from the Indian chief Aquetnet. Philip signed the compact of government in 1638, and on July 1, 1639, they established a regular government at Portsmouth. The capital was later transferred to Providence. He was admitted freeman of Rhode Island, March 16, 1641. Mr Coddington was chosen governor, and Philip Shearman became the first secretary.

The upper part of the island was called Portsmouth, and there Philip Shearman owned a large tract of land, on which the family lived. It was there that all his children were born, except Eber and Sarah, born in Roxbury.

A record of May 16, 1651, shows it was ordered "to pay 15 shillings due Philip Shearman from the town, for writing out the General Court orders for the town." "He was town clerk for many years and the early record prepared by him still remains in Portsmouth, showing him to have been a very neat and expert penman, as well as an educated man." Besides the office of secretary, he held various public offices in the Colony, being one of the commissioners for Portsmouth in 1656, and town magistrate. From 1656 to 1673 he was a member of the town council. During King Philip's War his counsel was sought "in these troublous times." See LAWTON, second page.

His will of July 30, 1681, proved March 22, 1687[8?] directed son Samuel to be executor; provided well for his wife Sarah; eldest son Eber to have ten acres in Portsmouth, "and what he has had, and my horseflesh in Narrangansett, except second best mare which is to go to grandchildren, Thomas and Peleg Mumford"; son Peleg, five ewe sheep; son Edmund, quarter share of meadow and sixth share of upland in Ponegansett, Dartmouth; also a whole purchase right in Westerly; and he to have Benjamin Chase's son till of age; son Samson, at death of wife Sarah, west half of "farm I dwell on, white faced mare and foal, other animals, and those four Indians which we jointly bought"; son Samuel "rest of the farm, and my now dwelling house and other buildings, cattle and other animals, and all moveable goods except two great chests with lock and key each, which are for wife Sarah"; son John, bay mare and foal; son BENJAMIN, "all the remaining part of my land at Brigg's Swamp, where BENJAMIN's house now stands, about twenty acres"; daughters Sarah, Mary and Phillip, ten ewe sheep each; daughter Hannah, £5 for herself and children, and five ewe sheep.

Children of Philip and Sarah, first two born in Roxbury, Mass., the rest in Portsmouth, R.I.:

- 1 Eber<sup>2</sup>, cl634. D., No. Kingston, 1706. M., Mary<sup>2</sup> (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Wilcox; 6 sons, 1 dau. (#602 in NYC Sherman Mss.)
- 2 Sarah, 1636. D., 1719. M., Thomas Mumford of Kingstown, R.I. (d. bef. 1692); 2 sons, 2 daus.
- 3 Peleg, 1638. D. 1719. M., 1657, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Lawton (1639-1711); 9 sons, 5 daus. (#1763)
- 4 Mary, 1639. D. 1644.
- 5 Edmund, cl641. D., 1719. Wife Dorcas; 7 sons, 1 dau., 1674-1698. Res: Dartmouth, Mass.
- 6 Samson, April 1642. D., 6-27-1718. M., 3-4-1674/5, Isabel<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) TRIPP (1651-bef. 1716); 7 chil. (#1976)
- 7 William, 1643. D. 1646.
- 8 John, Aug. 1644. D., 1734, So. Dartmouth, Mass. M., 11-3-1674, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Spooner (1653 - 1720); 6 sons, 2 daus., cl676 to 1693. (#1323)
- 9 Mary, May 1645. Alive 1687. M. 1674, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Shadrach<sup>1</sup>) Wilbore of Swansea, Mass.; 1 child.
- 10 Hannah, Feb. 1647. M., William Chace, 3d, of Swansea, Mass. (cl645-1737); 6 chil. He m., 2, Portsmouth, 1732, Priscilla Perry; no chil.
- 11 Samuel, 1648. D., 1718. M., 1681, Martha<sup>2</sup> (JOHN<sup>1</sup>) TRIPP (1658-1717); 9 chil. Executor of father's will, 1687.
- +12 BENJAMIN, cl650. See below. (#253)
- 13 Philipp, daughter, 10-1-1652. (Phelep in record.) Liv., 1717. M., cl673, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Chace (cl639-1730); 6 chil. See will of Philip<sup>1</sup>.

BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> SHERMAN was born in Portsmouth, R. I., about 1650. He married there on Dec. 3, 1674, Hannah, daughter of Roger Mowry. Hannah was born on Sept. 28, 1656, probably in Providence, R.I., the home of her father. She died in 1718, and Benjamin died on Sept. 24, 1719, both in Portsmouth. See MOWRY.

Benjamin was a well-to-do farmer of Portsmouth, receiving by the will of his father, probated 1687-8, "land at Briggs Swamp, where Benjamin's house now stands." He was a large landholder in Kingstown, R. I., as well. The only records found of him are that he served on the jury in Portsmouth in 1678, and was deputy at the state legislature in 1707; also was constable of Portsmouth in 1688, an important office.

His will of Dec. 8, 1718, was probated on Oct. 12, 1719. He left to son BENJAMIN all his lands in Portsmouth south and westerly of a certain line. To son Joseph, the land north of said line, with exception of dwelling house, orchard, garden, well, and yard around house, and he to be residuary legatee,

and executor. To son Jonathan 5s., having already a gift of 200 acres in Exeter, R.I. To daughter Amey, wife of Stephen Gardner, a cow. To daughter Sarah, wife of Francis Brayton, 53. To daughter Mehitable, wife of Job Carr, a pair steers. To daughter Deborah, wife of Elijah Johnston, 5 sheep. To unmarried daughters, Abigail, Freelope and Bethia, a cow and feather bed each, the rest of household stuff, and the income and profit of dwelling house, &c. If unmarried daughters die or marry, the others to enjoy profit of house, &c., and at death or marriage of all three, house to go to grandson Benjamin, son of Isaac, at age. The inventory of personal estate names wearing apparel, cane, books, money scales, cider mill, chairs, settle, cooper's tools, feather beds, warmingpan, neat kind [cattle], horsekind, sheep and lambs.

Children of Benjamin and Mary, born at Portsmouth:

- + 1 BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, 12-26-1675. See below.
- 2 Jonathan, 5-7-1677. D.1752. Father gave him 200 acres in Exeter, R.I., where he settled. M., Dec.1703, Mary — (N.Y.Mss.); 7 chil., 1705 - 1721. (#1448)
- 3 Joseph, 2-11-1679. D.1757. M.,Newport, Margaret<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Manchester; 11 chil. Father's exectr.]
- 4 Hannah, 3-20-1680. Prob. d. yg. [#1472]
- 5 Amie, 10-25-1681. Living 1718. M.1700, Stephen Gardner (b.1667;living 1718) Son Peregrine b. 1707.
- 6 Sarah, 1684. Living 1740. M.1717, Francis Brayton, Jr. (1684-1740)
- 7 Isaac, 4-22-1686. D.by 1718. M.,Nov.1709, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Godfrey; 2 sons. (#1129)
- 8 Mehitable, 3-3-1688 D.,1751. M., Job<sup>3</sup> (Caleb<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Carr (1687-1753); 2 sons.
- 9 Deborah, 9-3-1691. Living 1718. M., Elijah Johnston.
- 10 Abigail, 3-13-1694. Unmar. in 1719.
- 11 Freelope, 9-14-1696. Unmar. in 1719.
- 12 Bethia, 1699. Living 1749. M.1733, as 2d wife, Gideon<sup>3</sup> (Gideon<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Freeborn (1684-1753); 1 son.

BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> SHEARMAN was born in Portsmouth, R.I., on Dec. 26, 1675. He married, Newport, R.I., April 9, 1702, Mary, daughter of Robert Lawton, John Lockier, Justice, performing the ceremony. Mary was born in Portsmouth on Feb. 20, 1681/2. Benjamin died in Newport in 1734 (Mss. in New York City Public Library). See LAWTON.

Benjamin, though the eldest son, was not executor of his father's will, but shared with his brother Joseph in a large amount of property in Portsmouth. He was a resident of Newport, and was probably the Captain Benjamin Shearman of Newport who was admitted freeman of the colony on May 4, 1714.



(There were two other records of a Benjamin Shearman admitted freeman of the colony, one in 1727 and one in 1733, both of Newport.)

Mary's father, Robert Lawton, left her a silver porringer in his will, 1706. Benjamin and Mary Shearman were members of Trinity Episcopal Church. Both were baptized adult before 1709, according to the records of Rev. James Honeymen, begun at that time. Four of their children are on his list of infants baptized in the church before he became its clergyman.

The only record of Benjamin's will of May 22, 1734, probated on Oct. 7, 1734, in Newport, is found in "Town Council, a fragment, VII:202," which unfortunately only contains the name of a Mary Perkins.

Another record before 1735 probably refers to him: "Benjamin Shearman of Newport, Mariner, and wife Mary, deeded land to Robert Shearman of Newport, Mariner."

#### Children of Benjamin and Mary:

- 1 Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, 2-8-1702/3, Portsmouth. D., 1704.
- 2 Elizabeth, Portsmouth, 6-21-1704. Had bequest, 1726, in will of Ruth [Lawton] Wodell. M. 1725, Trinity Church, Theophilus Morgan; 1 son. Divorced.
- 3 Robert, Portsmouth, 9-1-1705. Captain; mariner; Trinity Church warden. D., 1780, Newport. Had 13 chil. M., 1, 1723, Isabel Hamilton. M. 2, 12-4-1729, Katherine<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) Taylor.
- 4 George, Newport, 2-22-1706/7. D. 1713.
- 5 Isaac, Newport, 6-9-1709. Bp. 8-21-1709. M., 9-2-1736, Martha Hooke; had chil. Was a mariner.
- 6 Joseph, Newport, 6-1-1712. Bp. 7-6-1712. M. 1751, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Sisson; 5 chil.
- 7 George, Newport, 8-7-1713. (Given in N.Y.C. Liby. Mss.)
- + 8 MARY, bp. Trinity Church, Newport, 6-12-1715. See below.
- 9 Benjamin, bp. Trinity Church, Newport

MARY<sup>4</sup> SHEARMAN was baptized on June 12, 1715, in Trinity Episcopal Church, Newport, R.I., and although the names of the parents are not given in the published records of the church, it is assumed she was the daughter of Benjamin and Mary, the only Shermans or Shearmans who were members of that church. It is reasonable to suppose they would name a daughter Mary. Also note that a Benjamin Shearman was baptized there two years later, their first son Benjamin having died an infant. Elizabeth, Robert and Mary Shearman's marriages are grouped in the Newport records, which may be significant. Also note that Mary named sons for her brothers: Isaac, George, Robert.

Mary married in Newport, March 2, 1733, Abraham Kimberly of New Haven, Conn., Rev. James Honeyman performing the ceremony. The marriage is also recorded in Guilford, Conn., although given there as March 7, 1730. Abraham was born in New Haven, Conn., March 22, 1710, the son of Nathaniel Kimberly. Mary died in Guilford on Nov. 18, 1766, and Abraham married a lady from Long Island, named Winscott. He died in Guilford on Feb. 17, 1797. See KIMBERLY.

Baptisms being usually soon after birth, Mary was probably born in 1715, therefore under eighteen when she married, resulting in the family tradition, which was recorded by her great-granddaughter Hannah Hall Bartlett, that she eloped with a young shoemaker—which trade Abraham followed in his younger days.

Mary-4 Sherman	m. 1733, Abraham-4 Kimberly
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsy-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Austin: Rhode Island Dictionary, 178-9

Representative Men of Rhode Island, 425

Talcot: Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families

Americana, 26:162, 166

Naragansett Historical Register, 2:226-247; 3:11, 140

New England Register, 24:63, 65, 66, 68, 155; 35:243

(Rev. John Eliot's records in vol. 35)

Arnold: Rhode Island Vital Records, 10:468, 456 (Mary's marriage); 525.

Sherman Genealogy

Manuscript of Sherman Genealogy in New York City Public Library, Vols. I to VI, by Frank Dempster Sherman

Frank Dempster Sherman: Ancestry of James Morgan Sherman Drake: History of Roxbury, Mass., 293; 300

Mason: Annals of Trinity Church, Newport, R.I., 17 New Haven and Guilford, Conn., Vital Records.

Manuscript of Hannah (Hall) Bartlett, in possession of the compiler

Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book, Addenda, 263, 69 (Arms)



ARMS: Per chevron sable and gold, in chief two eagles displayed of the last

CREST: A griffin sejeant argent, wings endorsed, beaked or, pierced in the breast with a broken sword blade argent [Visitations of Cambridge say "sable"], beaded of the first, vulned gules.

## SHUTE

CHRISTOPHER<sup>I</sup> SHUTE, Esquire. According to Lodge: "The family hath long been seated in the counties of Leicester and Cambridge, in the latter of which at Oakington, resided this Christopher Shute."

ROBERT<sup>II</sup> SHUTE, Esquire, his son, may have been born in Gargrave, Yorkshire. He married Thomasine, daughter of the Christopher Burgoyne, Esquire, of Long Stanton, county Cambridge. Visitation of Cambridge, 1575, gives his residence as Holington. He died in April, 1590. (See LEETE for royal lineage of the Burgoynes.)

He attended Christ's College, Cambridge University, but left to study law at Barnard's Inn. In 1550 he removed to Gray's Inn, London, where in 1552 he was called to the Bar. He was elected Recorder of Cambridge in 1558. On Aug. 4, 1564, during Queen Elizabeth's visit to Cambridge, he made an oration before her. In 1568 he was reader at Gray's Inn. In 1572 he was elected Member of Parliament for Cambridge. In 1576 he was treasurer of Gray's Inn, and the next year was made serjeant-at-law. He was created Second Baron of the Exchequer in 1579—when Queen Elizabeth directed that he should not be deprived of his recordership on that account. Foss, his biographer, says: "He must have acquired a considerable reputation in the law, as he was the first serjeant-at-law who was raised to the bench of the Exchequer as a puisne Baron." In 1586 he was constituted judge of the Queen's Bench.

Children of Robert and Thomasine:

1 Francis<sup>III</sup>, of Upton, Leicestershire. M., Frances, dau. of Hercules Meutys. She m., 2, the Earl of Sussex.

1 Francis<sup>IV</sup>. Wife unknown; 3 sons. Son Benjamin<sup>V</sup> m., Patience, dau. of Rev. Joseph Caryl, and was father of Samuel<sup>VI</sup> Shute (d. 1742), governor of Massachusetts. Another son was John<sup>VI</sup> Shute (1678-1734) who was adopted by John Wildman, and became first Viscount Barrington, M.P., whose son John<sup>VII</sup> m., the dau. of Florentius Vassall.

2 John.

3 Christopher

4 Thomas.

- + 5 ANNE. See below.
- 6 Robert. D., 1621. Member of Parliament.
- 7 Jane. M., Richard<sup>vii</sup> (Richard<sup>vi</sup>) Holford. Had a son Richard.
- 8 Daughter, who m., John Hatton, Esq. Had son Sir Christopher Hatton, Knight of the Bath.

ANN<sup>III</sup> SHUTE was born and died in England, but the dates are not known. She married, say about 1610, Mr John Leete, who was baptized at Oakington, Cambridgeshire, May 13, 1575. He died in England in 1648. They lived at Dodington, Hunts, and had three children, one of them being William Leete, who emigrated to New England, and became the governor of Connecticut. See LEETE for descent to Henry<sup>6</sup> Baker Bartlett.

Whitmore: Heraldic Journal, 2:32

Lodge: Irish Peerage, Vol. 5

Dugdale: Original Jurid. and Chron. Series, 294

Dictionary of National Biography, 18:171; 1:1214 (Barrington)

Visitations of Cambridge, 1575: 1619:25, 96 (Burgoyne and Shute)

Richmond Family Records, 3:135 (Barrington)

Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica, 5th Series, 1:241

## GEORGE SMITH

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> SMITH of New Haven, Conn., died there on May 17, 1662. His widow Sarah, who has not been identified, married second, New Haven, July 2, 1668, John Jackson, who was born about 1623 and died in 1683.

George Smith came to New Haven with Rev. John Davenport and Theophilus Eaton in 1638, and signed the "Fundamentall Agreement" with the rest of the colonists on June 4, 1639, in Newman's barn. He was among the planters who with Governor Eaton took the oath of fidelity on July 1, 1644, all becoming freemen at the same time. His name appears in the ancient New Haven court records occasionally. There is an interesting but lengthy court record on June 7, 1643, of an investigation relative to one of his cows being killed by a tree felled by John Beach; in 1645 he testified in a case; he reported a lost cow in 1647; in June and July 1647, he alienated land. In the seating of the congregation of the church, as per court order of March 10, 1646/7, he was given the "second seat on the other side of dore, for men." Sister Smith had the "second seat for women." He was chosen to "view a bridge" in 1656, and was appointed fence viewer in 1662. On May 1, 1655, there was a court investigation of some very rough play in which his young son was nearly strangled.

The inventory of his estate, amounting to £210, was taken on Dec. 20, 1662, by Roger Alling and John Cooper.

Savage says: "Some uncertainty attends the filiation of several children because another Sarah, the wife of Nehemiah Smith] was engaged in the pious work of bringing children to baptism in the same years nearly."

Children of George and Sarah, recorded in New Haven:

- 1 Sarah<sup>2</sup>, twin, b. 1642. Bp. 12-14-1645. D. 1674. M. 1661, John Clark, Jr. (1637-1719); 7 chil. John m., 2, 1675, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Walker; 3 chil.
- 2 Mary, twin, b. 1642. Bp. 12-14-1645. Died before 1687. M., 1661, William Camp.
- 3 Hannah, 1644. Bp. 12-14-1645. M., 1663, Stephen Bradley of Guilford (c1642-1701); 8 chil. JOHN PARMELEE named him in his will of 1658. He m. 2, 1687, Mary [Fenn] wid. of William Leete, Jr.

- 4 Mercy<sup>2</sup>, bp. 2-22-1655/6. M., 1669, as 2d wife, John Benham, Jr. (d. 1691); 6 chil.
- 5 John, bp. 4-18-1647. D., 1711, "ae 67." M., 1672, Grace<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Winston (1654-1695); 9 chil.
- + 6 ELIZABETH, bp. 9-16-1649. See below.
- 7 Samuel, bp. 12-4-1651. D. 1726, "ae 77." M. 1675, Obedience<sup>2</sup> (Georgel) Lamberton (c1641-1734); 2 sons.
- 8 Ebenezer, 11-15-1653. D., 1714. Wife Mary; 8 chil. She prob. m. 2, 1722, John Platt.
- 9 Joseph, 8-14-1655. D., 1697. M., 1680, Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Henry) Bristol (1657-1752); 5 chil.
- 10 Nathan, 12-27-1656. D., 1726. M., 1, 1682, Esther<sup>2</sup> (Stephen<sup>1</sup>) Goodyear (1654-1691); 3 chil. M. 2, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>) Brown (1669-1729); 3 chil. (Francis<sup>1</sup> Brown)

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> SMITH was baptized in the First Congregational Church, New Haven, on Sept. 16, 1649, by Rev. John Davenport. She married in New Haven, Nov. 17, 1669, John Hall, who was born in Guilford, Conn., the son of William Hall, in 1648. Elizabeth's death has not been found; she was living in 1683. John died in Guilford on Dec. 12, 1704. See WILLIAM HALL.

Elizabeth-2 Smith	m. 1669, John-2 Hall
Mary-3 Hall	m. 1692, Daniel-3 Bishop
Rachel-4 Bishop	m. 1725, Hiland-4 Hall
Eber-5 Hall	m. 1761, Mary-4 Shelley
Eber-6 Hall	m. 1783, Abigail-5 Kimberly
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

American Genealogist: 7:1619

New England Register, 81:132 (Inventory)

New Haven, Conn., Vital Records

New Haven First Congregational Society Records

Guilford, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist

New Haven Town Records, 1:238

Atwater's History of New Haven Colony

## HENRY SMITH

HENRY<sup>1</sup> SMITH was perhaps son of Thomas Smith of London, Eng., and if so, baptized in 1619 at St. Mary Adermanbury Parish. The name of his first wife is unknown. About 1664 he married a second wife named Ann. There is some reason to believe she was the widow of Francis Andrews. She died "the second week in June, 1685\*, in Stamford, Conn., where Henry died on July 4, 1687.

Henry Smith and his wife came to New England about 1635, and after a short stay in Massachusetts, removed to Wethersfield, Conn. From there he went to Stamford with the first Wethersfield company, called the "Twenty-nine seceders from the Wethersfield Church." In 1641 twenty men signed the following agreement: "...First, these men whose names are under written have bound themselves under the paine of forfeiture of 5 Lb a man to give or send to Rippowam [Stamford] to begin & p̄secute the designe of a planta<sup>n</sup> there by the 16th of May next, the rest, theire families thither by the last of November, 12-month: viz:...." The seventeenth name is "Hen. Smith." His name is on two other lists, one called "Pioneers to the end of 1642." He was immediately granted a home lot. In the first land distribution he received three acres.

He apparently spent his time on his farm, and there are few records of him. Stamford town records of 1664, page 86, contains an "Agreement of Henry Smith with his wife Ann, 21 Jan. 1664, confirming a prenuptial agreement; legacy in her former husband's will: to Rebeca, Ruth and Abraham." These are apparently children by a former marriage, and the mention of a Rebecca raises some doubt as to the paternity of Rebecca who married EDWARD WILKINSON, although she was married under the name of Smith.

In 1670 he was promoted for freeman. On May 11, 1681, the Hartford court recorded: "This court grants Henry Smith, upon the acco<sup>t</sup> of his seruice at the Pequit warre [1637] 80 acres of land, prouided he take it up where it may not pre-  
judice any former grant or plantation."

His will of July 4, 1687, named son John, daughter Hannah Lawrence, and grandson John Knapp. His inventory was taken on July 5, 1687.



## Children of Henry and unknown first wife:

- 1 Samuel<sup>2</sup>, c1646. D., 1658, unm.
- 2 Daniel, c1648. D., 1740, "in 92d year." M. c1675, Hannah (Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Knapp (1660-1721\*); 13 chil.
- 3 Mary. "Da. Henry Smith, d. 12-3-1658.\*"
- 4 Hannah. M., 1, c1661, Caleb<sup>2</sup> (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Knapp (d., 1674); 10 chil. M., 2, bef. 1687, Thomas Lawrence (d. 1691).
- 5 Daughter, 8-9-1661\*

## Children of Henry and second wife, Ann:

- 6 John<sup>2</sup>. D., 1711\* Wife Elizabeth and 2 daus. d., 1703. M., 2, c1708-9, Phoebe<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) Green (1686-1711); 2 chil.
- + 7 REBECCA. See below.
- 8 Ruth? D. 1705. M. 1682, Stamford, William<sup>3</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Wheeler (d. 1705); 4 chil.
- 9 Abigail.

REBECCA<sup>2</sup> SMITH married in Milford, Conn., July 2, 1672\*, Edward Wilkinson of that town. Although she was married under the name of Smith, she may have been the stepdaughter of Henry Smith. (See pre-nuptial agreement of Henry Smith and second wife.) Edward Wilkinson's inventory was taken in Milford on March 21, 1698, and he must have died but a short time before that. Rebecca's death has not been found.

See WILKINSON.

Rebecca-2 Smith	m. 1672, Edward-1 Wilkinson
Thankful-2 Wilkinson	m. 1717, Nathaniel-4 Harrison
Hannah-5 Harrison	m. 1751, Samuel-4 Rogers
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Selina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Mead: Historie of Town of Greenwich, Conn., 654-657  
 Huntington: History of Stamford, Conn., 17, 165, etc.  
 Jacobus: Families of Old Fairfield, 2:575  
 Public Records of Colony of Conn., 1665-78, 2:149  
 Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven, 689  
 Stamford and Milford, Conn., Vital Records in American Genealogist.  
 Barbour's Collections, Vital Records of Connecticut

## STENT

ELEAZER<sup>1</sup> STENT, according to Baldwin's Branford Annals, was a Protestant minister who died on the voyage to Virginia. His widow, probably named Elizabeth, married in New Haven, Conn., Thomas Beaumont or Beament. She was the daughter of John Jackson, according to Barbour. Thomas Beaumont died in New Haven in 1686, and his wife died about the same time.

Children of Eleazer and (Elizabeth?), born in England:

- 1 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>. Called dau. of late Eleazer Stent in 1660. m.1666, as 2d wife, THOMAS<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1627-1704); 5 chil. See HARRISON.
- + 2 ELEAZER, "1644, middle of January." See below.
- 3 Daughter? Baldwin speaks of Eleazer's sisters. A Margaret Stent m.1689, Thomas<sup>3</sup> (THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1657-1726); 9 chil.

CAPTAIN ELEAZER<sup>2</sup> STENT "was born 1644, middle of January; bap. New Haven, 1646," according to Rev. John Davenport's New Haven First Church records. He was probably born in England if his father died on the voyage here. His birth would be in 1645, New Style. He married about 1670, Elizabeth, the daughter of John Butler of Branford, Conn. No details of her birth are known. Eleazer died on Feb. 8, 1705/6\*, and Elizabeth on Aug. 12, 1712\*, both in Branford. See BUTLER.

Eleazer was working for John Winston in New Haven, 1665, when he and another young man were before the court for running away from justice. The New Haven court records of that year give some importance to the youthful escapades of some of the young men of the town, although they were not in fact very serious. Eleazer's sister Elizabeth was pushed against another young girl who was milking, and the young man who did it received a stern rebuke from the magistrate, while Elizabeth was severely admonished, and was reminded that she had "Godly parents," and should give them more heed.

Baldwin says he went to Branford with his mother and sisters, and though the only one known to be his sister was the Elizabeth of the court record, who became the second wife of THOMAS HARRISON, Margaret may have been another one.

Eleazer's name is in the Branford list, "JanuY 20th:1667, Agreement of planters for Congregation principles of church order." On Dec. 12, 1669, liberty was granted him by consent of the town to settle in Branford as a planter. He was given

six acres near Rev. John Russell's land, "not on the highway at first." In 1677 John Adams of Branford left to NOAH ROGERS and Eleazer Stent, "all of his estate equally." In 1683 he had a small grant of land near Little Plain Brook, but in 1687 he was granted ten acres "at dirty swamp, along Guilford old road." In 1688 he was granted six acres "upon a hill west of Brushy Plain," on condition of his giving up the six acres of dirty swamp. The Stents are named by Baldwin among "the families that built larger and more substantial houses in Branford."

All his recorded activities show him to be a well-educated man, which is understandable if he was a minister's son, and had a "Godly" man for a stepfather. Baldwin says he was a schoolteacher for several years. He was already a church member in 1672 when he was made freeman, and being a property owner he was eligible to take part in civic affairs. He began to assist John Wilford, the town clerk of Branford, and after his death took over the office. He gathered together and re-wrote the records of the former clerks. Volume I of the Branford records is in his hand. Land in Branford had been granted according to the size of the family, and in January 1676/7 he compiled a list of children to be added to each household, listing two more for himself.

He and William Hoadley were appointed deputies for Branford to the General Court at Hartford in May 1679, Eleazer serving year after year until one year before his death, in 1706. From 1692 he was called sergeant in the court records, and later, lieutenant and captain. From May 1690, to May, 1692, John Frisby served with him as deputy. In May 1704, PETER TYLER was with him, and in October 1704, NOAH ROGERS.

At the October 1683 court session he was appointed lieutenant of the Branford trainband. At the May 1686 court he was appointed to administer oaths, grant warrants, etc., but not to perform marriage ceremonies. In 1686 he presented to the court the petition of Branford "for the liberty to embody themselves in a church order." He and THOMAS HARRISON were two of the seven signers. The petition was granted, and he and Elizabeth are in the list of those "imbodied in Ch<sup>h</sup> Covenant, March 7, 1687/8." He witnessed EDWARD FRISBY's will in 1689. In April 1690 he and William Maltby were sworn in as commissioners for Branford, which office he held year after year. In October 1695 he was "nominated and approved and confirmed" as captain of the Branford trainband, and commissioned accordingly. From 1699 he was clerk of the House of Representatives, "he to transcribe the acts of said house into the records...." From time to time extra pay was recorded. In 1700 the court appointed him one of the auditors. From 1702 he was a justice of the peace, and allowed to perform marriages.

At the age of sixty he asked to be relieved of his duties with the trainband, and at the October 1704 session, "this Court upon the request of Captain Eleazer Stent doe give him libertie to lay downe his captains place in the town of Branford, and to let the company there to a new choice of a captain. Always providing that he is to hold his commission till another be chosen and commissioned."

Children of Eleazer and Elizabeth, born in Branford:

- 1 Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 9-10-1671\* D. inf.\*
- + 2 DOROTHY, 9-13-1672\* See following.
- 3 Mary, 11-28-1674\* D. 1679\*
- 4 Elizabeth, 4-25-1676\* M., c1700, Peter<sup>4</sup> (PETER<sup>3</sup>, ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (1673-cl741); 3 daus. and perhaps a son.
- 5 Samuel, 3-5-1677/8\* D., 11-12-1736. Lieut. M., c1704\*, Martha<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup>) Moss (1684-1771); no chil. She m.2, 1738, John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, Wm.<sup>1</sup>) Peck (1671-1768); no chil.
- 6 Eleazer, 4-26-1680\* D., 1746\* M., 1-6-1713/4\*, Martha<sup>3</sup> (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>) IVES, "of New Haven" (d.1728); had chil. See JOHN BARNES, Jr.
- 7 Mehitable, 1-16-1681/2\* D. 1699.
- 8 Hannah. M., John<sup>4</sup> (PETER<sup>3</sup>, ROGER<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>) TYLER (b., 1674); had a son Elnathan.
- 9 Joseph, 9-27-1691\* D. 1711.
- 10 Elnathan, 11-6-1701\* D. inf.

DOROTHY<sup>3</sup> STENT was born Sept. 13, 1672\*, Branford, Conn. and married there Aug. 28, 1700\*, John Barnes, probably from Long Island. She settled his estate in 1712, and was still his widow in 1714, but later married Thomas Carnes as third wife, and removed to New Jersey with him. See BARNES.

E. C. Baldwin, Branford Annals (Papers of New Haven Colony Historical Society, 3:254-5, 265; 4:300, 302  
 Rev. John Davenport's New Haven, Conn., Church Records  
 Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, 2:175  
 Ancient Town Records of New Haven (1662-1684), 2:127  
 New Haven and Branford, Conn., Vital Records  
 \* Barbour Mss., Vital Records of Connecticut Towns

Dorothy-3 Stent	m. 1700, John Barnes
Desire-2 Barnes	m. 1727, Timothy-4 Parmelee
Desire-5 Parmelee	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

# TAINTOR

CHARLES<sup>1</sup> TAINTOR is thought to have come from Wales. Of his wife nothing is known. He was lost at sea in October, 1654. He may have had a brother Michael.

Atwater says that "being deprived by confiscation of a large estate in Wales, he migrated to America with his family, which consisted of a wife and four children." According to an article published by the Connecticut Historical Society he was of South Wales and migrated to New England with his family in consequence of religious persecution. He is called merely Charles Taintor or Goodman Taintor in the Connecticut records, so the "M<sup>r</sup> Taintor," of Maine records may have been a brother, or possibly his son MICHAEL.

Charles Taintor was at Wethersfield, Conn., by 1643, when he had a homestead of six acres on High Street. This he sold to Jonah Churchill, and removed to Fairfield, Conn., where he acquired considerable property. He figures in a New Haven court record of May 6, 1645: "Obadiah Southwood being apprenticed to Goodman Taintor for running away from his said master and being convicted for a notorious lyar was then sentenced to be severely whipped." He served as a deputy from Fairfield to the General Court in 1647 and 1648. In 1653 he sold eight acres in Fairfield to one Richard Lattin. These Taintors seem to have been sea-faring men, and Charles Taintor was interested in several ventures in sea trade. He and Mr Jeremiah Jagger were apparently part owners of a ship that was lost at sea in October 1654.

His Fairfield property was sold after his death by his sons: "John Burr hath purchased of Charles Taintor and Michael Taintor the following parcels of land and housing as by a deed under their hands having date June 14, 1656, may appear, viz: One house lot bounded east by the Common Street with buildings thereon. Five acres of land in the Old field: Four and a half acres of meadow in Sascoe Neck." On Oct. 20, 1658, John Banks presented to the court the inventory of Charles Taintor, as "estate his father Taintor hath left in Fairfield." Thomas Staples was appointed "to care for the estate until his heir, Exec'r, or Adm'r demand it." Administration of the estate was granted to his son MICHAEL, Dec. 1, 1659.

Children of Charles and unknown wife:

- + 1 MICHAEL<sup>2</sup>, 1625 or earlier. See below.
- 2 Charles, say cl627. Went to Virginia in 1656.
- 3 Joseph. [One of the Sudbury, Mass., settlers who sailed in the ship Confidence, 1638, was Joseph Tayntor, age 25; m. cl640, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) Guy (cl619-1705); 9 chil.—no Michael or Charles. Joseph d., 1690, "age 86."]
- 4 Marie, cl631. M., 11-27-1662, Thomas<sup>2</sup> (Rev. Abraham<sup>1</sup>) Pierson (cl642-cl684). (He m. 2, Mary<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Brown?)
- 5 Dau. M. 1666+, John Banks (d. 1685). Perhaps Elizabeth T. named in will of Elizabeth Watts, Hartford, 1666, as maid.

MICHAEL<sup>2</sup> TAINTOR was born about 1625 or earlier, traditionally in Wales. He married about 1649, Elizabeth "Rous," daughter of Robert Rose of Branford, Conn., Rose was born in England in 1621. She died on July 22, 1659, and Michael in late 1672 or early 1673, both in Branford. See ROSE.

Pope says, "Mr Michael Taintor set the bounds between his land in Kittery and that of Nicholas Frost about 1640; witnessed Nicholas Shapleigh's deed of Isle of Shoals property in 1642." Noyes says the same, and adds: "... removed to Branford, Conn., where he was a prominent citizen." If this was the son of Charles Taintor, he was a very young man, and the man referred to may have possibly been the brother of Charles Taintor, Senior.

Michael Taintor was at Wethersfield with his father, but in 1644 went with the Wethersfield company which settled the town of Branford, becoming an original proprietor.

The records show that in the Taintor tradition, he followed the sea. "Miciaell Taintor was Captain of Isaac Allerton's ketch and took an adventure of Evan Thomas, Vinter of Boston, on halfe profits." A New Haven court record of April 3, 1649: "Michaell Taynter testifyeth upon oath, 9th of Jan. 1648[9] that he being at Vergenia when Nath Draper dyed..." Another of June 25, 1650: "A seaman that went in Michaell Taynters vessell was brought before the governor and accused by Wash an Indian that he having hired him to show him the way to Totoket [Branford] and agreed for 12d: w<sup>n</sup> he was upon the way Wash asked him for his money: the man gave him 10d, lack two wampom. Wash said he must have 12 d. else he would not goe, wherupon the seaman tooke him by the arme, pulled him and threw him down and stamped upon him and in striving broke his arme." (In 1652, "Wash the Indian, his case was setd by the healing of the arme, effected by M<sup>r</sup> Beethup and by Gods blessing."

The ship in which Charles Taintor and Jeremiah Jagger had

left in October 1654, never returned, and on Oct. 20, 1658, while Michael Taintor was absent, probably at sea, John Banks, husband of Michael's sister, presented the inventory of his father-in-law's estate to the court, but the court "desired Thomas Staples to care for the estate until his heir, Exec'r, or Adm'r demand it." Charles Taintor Junior had apparently settled in Virginia, and Joseph may be the man who settled in Sudbury, Mass. It was not until Dec. 1, 1659, in Hartford that Michael Taintor was granted administration on his father's estate. Meanwhile, Elizabeth, Charles' wife, had died in July 1659, perhaps while Michael was at sea. She was evidently attended by Dr John Winthrop, who recorded a visit to "Michael Taintor, his wife, Branford, 1659."

Michael seems to have given up the sea about that time. He was a well educated man, and was appointed town clerk for Branford in 1667. In that year a great many of the Branford families went to Newark, N. J., with their minister, Abraham Pierson. After they left, Michael Taintor drafted the Plantation and Church Covenant, which the remaining inhabitants signed, including Michael and his son John, then about seventeen. The covenant is still preserved in his handwriting. In 1667 also he was one of a committee "employed and empowered by the town of Branford to buy the house and lands of Richard Harrison Jr., for the minister's home." Richard Harrison, Junior, had gone to Newark.

He was made freeman in 1668, and was judge of a court, held in Branford in 1669. In 1669 he was one of a committee of four to settle the bounds between Branford and New Haven, and again in 1670 for those between Branford and Guilford. He was deputy from Branford to the General Assembly in 1670, 1671 and 1673, and served as commissioner. In 1671 he and THOMAS HARRISON witnessed a deed. He died about a year later.

The inventory of his estate was taken March 20, 1672/3, and amounted to £166. 4s. 10d., indicating that he had probably disposed of most of his property to his children before his death. His will of Dec. 22, 1672, was proved March 20, 1672/3.

Children of Michael and Elizabeth, born in Branford:

- 1 John<sup>3</sup>, 5-26-1650. He witnessed JOHN<sup>2</sup> ROSE's will, 1683. D. 1699. M., 1657, Dorcas<sup>3</sup> (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) Swaine, (d. 1732); no chil. She m. 2, 1700\*, John Collins.
- 2 Michael, 10-12-1652. D., 1731. Only J/P, town clerk, for 30 yrs.; member Conn. Gen. Assembly, 26 sessions; commissioner, selectman, etc. Res: Colchester, Ct. M., 1, 4-3-1679\* Windsor, Ct., Mary<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Loomis (d., 5-11-1695\*); 4 chil. M. 2, 8-26-1697, Mabel [Olmstead] wid. Daniel<sup>2</sup> (Richard ) Butler (liv. 1705); dau. Sarah b. 1698

- + 3 ELIZABETH, 6-22-1655\*. See below.  
 4 Joanna [Hanna], 4-29-1657. D., Colchester, 1735. M., Windsor, 6-30-1676, Josiah<sup>2</sup> (Jonathan<sup>1</sup>) Gillet (1650-1736); 11 chil.  
 5 Sarah, 10-12-1658. M., 11-1-1683\*, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Stone of Guilford (1646-1708); 8 chil.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> TAINTOR was born in Branford, Conn., on June 22, 1655\*. She married there on April 8, 1673\*, Noah, son of William Rogers. He was born in Huntington, Long Island, in 1646, and died in Branford on Oct. 8, 1725\*. Elizabeth died there on Dec. 9, 1732\*. See ROGERS.

Elizabeth-3 Taintor	m. 1673, Noah-2 Rogers
John-3 Rogers	m. 1714, Lydia-3 Frisbie
Samuel-4 Rogers	m. 1751, Hannah-5 Harrison
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsy-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Taintor: Records of Colchester, Conn., from Recording of Michael Taintor of Brainford.

Stiles: Ancient Wethersfield, Conn., 1:304, etc.

Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven, 322, 602, 621

Public Records of Colony of Connecticut

Hudson: History of Sudbury, Mass., 48

New England Register, 3:153-6; 47:169 (Gillett)

Jacobus: Old Families of Fairfield, Conn., 598

Manwaring: Early Connecticut Probate Records, 1:248, 153

John Winthrop's Journal

N.Y.G. & B. Record, 60:103 (Elizabeth Rogers)

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire

Pope: Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire, 202

Cutter: Connecticut Families, 501

Branford, Guilford and Windsor, Ct., Vital Records

Huntington, L.I., and Sudbury, Mass., Vital Records

\* Barbour's Collections, Connecticut Vital Records

New Haven Ancient Town Records, Vol. 2:251



## TRIPP

JOHN<sup>1</sup> TRIPP was born in England about 1610. He married about 1639, Mary, daughter of Anthony Paine. She was born in England, but the details of her birth are unknown. John died in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1678, and Mary married, April 4, 1682, Benjamin Engell, in Portsmouth. She died there on Feb. 12, 1687. See PAINE.

John is said to have come in 1635 in the same ship with William Hall, three of whose children married Tripp children. In 1650 John and Mary gave a receipt to Rose Weeden, Mary's stepmother, widow of Anthony Paine, for a legacy from him. On Feb. 6, 1660/1, giving his age as about forty-nine, John made a deposition regarding his "uncle Robert Potter," who was in fact the uncle of his wife, Mary.

One compiler of a Tripp genealogy claims to have seen a copy of a paper signed by him: "I, John Tripp, born in Northumberland County, England, the son of John and Isabel Moses Tripp of Lincolnshire, born in 1610, was apprenticed to the house carpentry trade, and with his Master, Randall Holden, came to Newport or Portsmouth in 1630....." This continues in the third person.

He was a carpenter or housebuilder by occupation. The remnant now available of the earliest records of Portsmouth contains no less than eighty references to him. He filled many offices, and was called "most surely a man of keen mind and great personal integrity, for his name comes into prominence in every essential matter and wherever money was the crux of the situation, except in connection with the Treasury." (WILLIAM WODELL, father-in-law of John's daughter MARY, was long the treasurer for the town of Portsmouth.)

In 1638 he was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck, and on April 30, 1639, he signed the compact with twenty-eight others. (See notes on Rhode Island.) On March 1, 1643/4, he had his first grant of three acres of land. He was living in Providence in 1648, and that year he signed the politico-human covenant in that town. He was deputy for the town of Providence in 1649, 1654, 1655, 1658, 1661 to 1663, 1666 to 1669, and 1672. In 1651 he was clerk of "wayghts and measures." He also had the honor of being chosen committeeman for the General Court of Rhode Island. This was an important office, for the committee was authorized to meet with those of other towns "at the day Nuport neighbors shall apoint, with a full power to act as if the town were present.

He was made freeman in 1655, and that year he was chosen commissioner of the colony, "to transact the business of the General Court to be held at the usuall tyme." From then on he was accorded the title of respect, "Master." In 1661 he and five others were chosen to serve as a "Court of Comition-ers" at Portsmouth. The following year he served on the general court of commissioners to be held at Warwick. He was on the grand jury for 1666, and was moderator of town meeting at Portsmouth from 1672 to 1675.

There are many land records besides his first three-acre grant. In 1657 he had a grant on Hog Island for a term of seven years. In 1665 he deeded his son Peleg one-quarter of a section of land in Dartmouth, Mass., "formerly bought of John Alden." In 1671 he deeded his son Joseph one-quarter section of land in Dartmouth, also bought of John Alden.

Mary Tripp had the unique experience for a young woman of the times of owning a piece of land. This she had purchased previous to her marriage. She had not received the deed, but in 1666 three acres of land were confirmed to her, "which she bought twenty-five years before of Richard Searle for a pint of wine."

John Tripp's will of Dec. 6, 1677, was probated Oct. 28, 1678, in Portsmouth. He appointed wife Mary executrix, and left her "all estate, lands, goods and chattels, movable and immovable, only my old house excepted or the north end of my building wch I have given my son John Tripp, formerly." To son John, house and lot and ten acres in Clay Pit field, meadows at Hog Island; all fencing, housing, orchards, &c, "excepting my new house or south end of building last mentioned, with lot adjoining," and other land. To son Peleg £15; to son Joseph, £10; to son James one-eighth share of land at Dartmouth and rights in Narragansett and Westerly; to daughter MARY, £30; to granddaughter Elizabeth Wodell, £10, (for which she gave receipt in 1685).

In April 1679, Widow Mary Tripp received from the town council, "license for one year to sell victuals and drink to Travelers and to afford them entertainment as may bee needful and Convenient, first giving bond according to law for the keeping of good orders, and to pay into the Treasury ten Shillings for each License."

#### Children of John and Mary:

- 1 John<sup>2</sup>, c1640. D., 11-20-1719. M., 9-7-1665, Susanna<sup>2</sup>, (John<sup>1</sup>) Anthony (d.1716); 6 chil. b., Dartmouth, Mass.
- 2 Peleg, c1642. D., 1714. M., 1, Anne<sup>2</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Sisson (d.1713); 9 chil. M.2, 1713, Ellen<sup>2</sup> (Steven<sup>1</sup>) Cornell.
- 3 Joseph, c1644. D., 1718. M., 1667, Mehitabel<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Fish (d.1718+); 13 chil. b., Dartmouth, 1668 to 1691.

- + 4 MARY<sup>2</sup>, c1646. See below.
- 5 Elizabeth, c1648. D.c1701. Had legacy from aunt Alice (Paine) Strange, 1688. M., Zurriel<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hall (d.1691); 4 chil.
- 6 Alice, c1650. M., c1671, William Hall, Jr. (d., 1698); 9 chil., 1672 to 1690.
- 7 Isabel, c1641. D. bef. 1716. M. 1675, Samson<sup>2</sup> (PHILIP<sup>1</sup>) SHERMAN (1642-1718); 7 chil.
- 8 Abiel, c1653. D., 1684. M. 1679, Deliverance<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Hall (d., 1721); 1 son Abiel. Deliverance m., 2, Thomas Durfee (1643-1712); 2 chil.
- 9 James, c1656. D. 1730. M., 1, 1682, Mercy<sup>2</sup> (GEORGE<sup>1</sup>) LAWTON (d. bef. 1685). M., 2, Lydia \_\_\_\_\_; 5 chil.
- 10 Martha, c1658. D. c1717. M. 1681, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (PHILIP<sup>1</sup>) SHERMAN (1648-1717); 9 chil.

MARY<sup>2</sup> TRIPP was born about 1646, probably in Providence, R. I. She married on July 13, 1662, Gershom, son of William Wodell. Gershom was born in Warwick or Portsmouth, R.I., on July 14, 1642, and died before March 5, 1683/4, when Mary married Jonathan Gatchell. Mary died about 1716. See WARDWELL.

Mary-2 Tripp	m. 1662, Gershom-2 Wodell
Mary-3 Wodell	m. 1681, Robert-2 Lawton
Mary-3 Lawton	m. c1701, Benjamin-3 Sherman
Mary-4 Sherman	m. 1733, Abraham-4 Kimberly
Abigail-5 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Austin: Genealogies of Rhode Island  
 Descendants of James, son of John Tripp  
 Various Tripp Genealogies  
 Records of Rhode Island  
 Nebraska and Mid-West Genealogical Record, 22:36  
 Bowen, Vital Records of Rhode Island  
 Dartmouth, Mass., Vital Records

## TYLER

ROGER<sup>1</sup> TYLER evidently died in New Haven, Conn., in 1673. The inventory of "Roger Tyler, Sr.," was taken there by John Potter and Samuel Hemingway on Dec. 7, 1673, and amounted to £204:11:05, a good estate for the times.

ROGER<sup>2</sup> TYLER, called Junior, and his wife Anne lived in New Haven. He died there on Jan. 27, 1673/4\*, and his widow removed to Branford, Conn.

Children of Roger and Anne, probably born in New Haven:

- + 1 PETER<sup>3</sup>. Probably father of Hannah Baldwin. See following:
- 2 George. D., Branford, 3-22-1731. M.1, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup> & Ellen [Moulthrop]) Luddington (Member of Br. church, 1692) M.2, c1693, Mary \_\_\_\_\_. Chil. of first wife:

1 Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Branford, 2-25-1679/80. M., 1704, Abigail Pond; at least 4 chil.

2 Ann, 6-20-1682\*

3 Samuel, 2-25-1684/5. (M., 1713, Mary Towner?)

4 Elizabeth, 11-6-1687\* Prob. d. yg.

5 Hannah, Branford, 3-10-1690/1\* No further record, unless it was she who married JOHN BALDWIN in 1713.

Chil. of George and Mary, 2d wife, b., Branford:

6 Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, 2-9-1693/4\* (M.1720, Richard Tonner?)

7 John, 1-6-1695/6.

8 Roger, 2-25-1697/8. D.1784\* M.1730, Martha<sup>4</sup> (Peter<sup>3</sup>, Gabriel<sup>2</sup>, Walter<sup>1</sup>) Harris (b.1705)

9 Deborah, 11-24-1700\* (m.1721, Andrew Monroe?)

10 Ebenezer, 3-29-1703. D.1723.

11 Obadiah, 2-21-1705/6

- 3 Francis<sup>3</sup>. Member of Branford church in 1688. D., 1712. First wife unknown. M.2, c1680, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (George<sup>1</sup>) Page, (b.1666); 4 chil. See PETER<sup>3</sup> TYLER.

- 4 Charles. D. insane, 1738. M., 1682, Rebecca<sup>2</sup> (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) Potter (b., 1663), widow of Samuel<sup>2</sup> (EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) FRISBIE.

- 5 Roger. M., Wallingford, Ct., 1-10-1698/9, Sarah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Tuttle, widow of John Humiston. Prob. no chil.

PETER<sup>3</sup> TYLER, probably born in New Haven, Conn., married first in Branford, Conn., Nov. 20, 1671\*, Deborah, daughter of Daniel Swaine, and granddaughter of ROBERT ROSE. She was born in Branford on April 24, 1654, and died after May 1684, but before Dec. 25, 1688\*, when Peter married in Branford, Hannah Whitehead. She was born there on March 10, 1664/5\*, the daughter of John and Martha Whitehead. Her death is not recorded, but she was living in 1709. Peter died in Branford in 1712. See WHITEHEAD.

Peter probably lived on the farm with his father until the latter's death in 1673. Both remained in Branford when many of the Branford people went to Newark with Rev. Abraham Pierson. He signed the New Church Covenant in 1668. Next year he was made a freeman, so must have been in possession of the farm. His estate was valued at £81 in the 1676 list, drawn up by ELEAZER STENT, town clerk. In Stent's list of January 1676/7, Peter was credited with two children.

Other records show him among those "imbodied in Ch<sup>h</sup> Covenant, March 7, 1687/8." In 1698, he and his brother Francis gave "advice and assistance" to the Branford selectmen when it was necessary to sell some of the property of their "distracted brother Charles" for his maintenance. In Oct. 1703, March 1704, and May 1705, he and Captain ELEAZER STENT were deputies for Branford at the Hartford court (legislature).

See WHITEHEAD for deed in 1709 of the Whitehead heirs to Martha Whitehead. On May 21, 1709, Martha Whitehead deeded land to Hannah Tyler "in consideration of great care and relief which I have had from my Daughter Hannah, in my long, weak, desolate condition."

"Inventory of Deacon Peter Tylar, Branford, May 27, 1712, by Nathaneil Johnson and John Hand, apprizers, ...£755-07-8." This consisted of cattle, sheep, swine, much household furniture, bibles and other books, numerous parcels of land, and "3 acres & 15 rods of land & meddow which was a part of Dorcas Swains thirds," and "right in undivided land and Commoning, having no relation to Swain's Estate." Hannah Tyler was executrix of the estate.

Children of Peter and Deborah, first wife, b., Branford:

- 1 Peter<sup>4</sup>, 1-28-1672/3\*. Liv. May 1741. M.c1700, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (ELEAZER<sup>2</sup>, ELEAZER<sup>1</sup>) STENT (b., 1676); 3 daus. and perhaps a son Paul.
- 2 John, 11-22-1674. M.c1700, Hannah<sup>3</sup> (ELEAZER<sup>2</sup>, ELEAZER<sup>1</sup>) STENT; had chil.
- 3 Deborah, 3-15-1676/7.\*
- 4 Dorcas, 5-3-1680. D., 1736. Joined Branford church 1703. M., 1712, Jacob Carter.
- 5 Hannah, 2-10-1682/3\* Prob. d. yg.

Children of Peter and second wife, Hannah, b., Branford:

6 Patience<sup>4</sup>, 9-25-1689. D., 1762. M., 1704, Ensign Isaac<sup>3</sup>  
(THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>) HARRISON (1678-1747); 4 chil.

7 Joseph, 10-26-1691. Had a son Joseph.

+ 8 HANNAH, 5-8-1693\* See following.

HANNAH<sup>4</sup> TYLER was born in Branford, Conn., May 8, 1693\*, called "Jr." in the record. She was baptized there "upon parental right," in June 1693, according to the records of the First Congregational Society of Branford, under the pastorate of Rev. Samuel Russell. She was married by him, on Oct. 26, 1713, to John Baldwin. He was born in Branford on Jan. 13, 1691\* (1691/2), the son of George Baldwin, and died before October 1765, when his will was proved. Hannah survived him, but her death has not been found. See BALDWIN.

Hannah-4 Tyler	m. 1713, John-3 Baldwin
James-4 Baldwin	m. 1753, Desire-5 Parmalee
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amariah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### Tyler Genealogy

#### Torrey-Blake Genealogy

American Genealogist, 3:627

New England Register, 70:69; 81:133 (inventory)

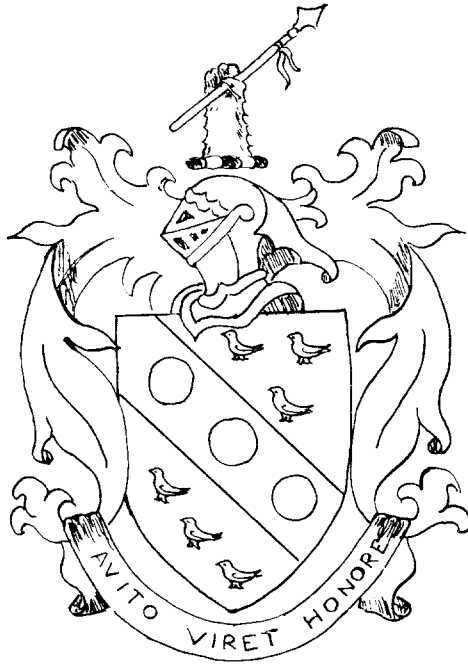
Public Records of Colony of Connecticut

Guilford, Branford and New Haven, Conn., Vital Records

\* Barbour Mss. of Connecticut Town Records

Connecticut Probate Records, Hartford, Conn., checked  
by the compiler, 1953

## WARDWELL



**ARMS:** Argent, on a bend between six martlets sable, three bezants.

**CREST:** A lion's gamb holding a spear, tasseled or.

## WARDWELL - WODELL

The Wardwells of county Warwick, England, trace their descent from English, French and Welsh stock. The ancestry of the Welsh line goes back to the 1400s; the French line comes from venturesome Huguenot forefathers, while the English, of great antiquity, was doubtless established about the time of the Norman Conquest. The name is spelled variously.

The Wardwells were considerable land owners, and connected with the early government of England. They were notably prominent in county Durham at the beginning of the fourteenth century, especially in the ecclesiastical ranks, several members of the family holding office under successive bishops of Durham.

Prior to 1415 the Wardwell arms were: Argent, a chevron between three boars heads coupé sable, on a chief vert, three bezants. In 1415 John Wardale of Brancepeth accompanied Neville, Lord Brancepeth, on his military expedition to France before the battle of Agincourt. John Wardale did not return to England with Brancepeth, but remained in France, residing in Normandy. In 1584 the foregoing arms were confirmed to Anne Wardell of Caen, Normandy, gentleman, "by virtue of his descent from John Wardell of Durham, a gentleman of England who established himself in France in 1417."

The following is mainly from The Greene Family, by Laura La Mance. William Wardell, Gentleman, was living in county Durham in 1520. He was a descendant of John Wardale, above, and from him a lineage has descended for generations in England, existing in Durham to the present day. Another branch of the family settled in Wales; another in Lancashire; still another in Warwickshire, and from this latter family the American line descends.

RICHARD<sup>I</sup> WARDELL of Warwickshire, England, married about 1540, Mary Ithell of Welsh ancestry. Her father was Pierre Ithell, whose mother's maiden name was Pierce. Sons:

1 WILLIAM<sup>II</sup>, c1542. See below.

2 John. A doctor. He or his son settled in Virginia, and acquired extensive property there.

WILLIAM<sup>II</sup> WARDELL was born about 1542. He married about 1565, Meribe Lascelle, born in France, a daughter of Gershom and Meribe Lascelle, Huguenots who removed with their family



of adult children to England in 1560.

Known children:

- 1 Lascelle<sup>iii</sup>. The name is spelled 25 ways in New England records, - Uzal, Azell, Usual, Uzel, Usal, etc.
- 1 William<sup>iv</sup>, c1610. D.1670. M.1, Alice; 5 chil. M.2, Leah. M.3,1656, Elizabeth Jellet; 1 dau. Came to N.E. in 1634. Banished from Boston; went to N. H.
- 2 Thomas. Wife Elizabeth, prob. d.Boston, 1697, "anc. widow." He d. Boston, 1646. 4 chil. b.Boston. His son Samuel (m.Sarah Hawkes) was hanged as a wizard, Salem, 1692.
- + 2 GERSHOM. See below.
- 3 Rosanna. M. a Mr Waite; 4 chil. Lived in Mass.

GERSHOM<sup>iii</sup> WARDWELL. Nothing is known of him other than that he was the father of the immigrant William Wodell.

WILLIAM<sup>i</sup> WODELL, spelled Wardwell, Waddle, Wardell, etc. was the son of Gershom Ward(w)ell of county Warwick,England. His wife Mary died on March 23, 1676, and was buried in Boston, Mass. William died late in 1692 or early in 1693, in Rhode Island.

He and Thomas Wardell were living in Boston when on Nov. 20, 1637, they were ordered to deliver up their arms because "the opinions and revelations of Mr John Wheelwright and Mrs Ann Hutchinson have seduced and led many of the people of New England into dangerous errors." Nevertheless, he received a letter of dismissal from the Boston church.

In January 1643, he and ten others bought of Chief Miantonomi a tract of land, now Warwick, R.I. On Sept. 12, 1643 these men were ordered to appear at General Court in Boston, on complaint of certain Indians "as to some unjust and injurious dealing toward them." The Warwick men refused to obey the summons, denying Massachusetts' authority over Rhode Island. Armed men were sent, who besieged the settlers, firing over their houses. Eventually most of the men involved were captured, and sentenced to be confined during the pleasure of the court, "and should they break jail or preach their heresies they should die." Wodell was sent to Watertown, but not to prison, and remained at large until the next March, when he was banished from both Massachusetts and Warwick, and returned to Portsmouth. Most of his companions suffered close imprisonment for several months. At the time Warwick was fired upon the women and children fled to the woods, taking

refuge among the Indians, and suffering great hardships, from which some died.

In October 1643, he had received a grant of ten acres of land in Portsmouth. The next record after his return from Massachusetts is in 1655 when he was made freeman of Rhode Island. He served as commissioner from 1656 to 1686; he was deputy to the Rhode Island general court sixteen times from 1664 to 1686. In 1676 it was voted that "in these troublous times and straits in this colony this Assembly desiring to hav the advice and concurrence of the most judicious inhabitants if it may be had for the good of the whole, it is desired at their next sitting the company and counsel of Mr. Benedict Arnold..." and fifteen others, among them William Wodell. In 1680 he was appointed as "a committee to put the laws and accounts of the colony into such a method that they may be put into print." In 1684 he was chosen Assistant to the government, but refused.

His will of Sept. 8, 1692, was probated on May 2, 1693. The will appoints grandson Gershom Wodell executor, together with Mary, his mother. He left legacies to nearly all his relatives, including grandson-in-law ROBERT LAWTON, to whom he left his books "Gadberry" and "Wing." Also: To John Potter of Warwick and rest of free inhabitants, for an enlargement of the Commons of said town, "half of all my right as purchaser, and other half to friend John Greene, and whereas it hath been said by several persons that I with others did go about to wrong the town of Portsmouth in the purchasing of Hog Island of an Indian Sachem called Mososup, I am so far from doing any wrong therein that I do give unto the free inhabitants of the said town of Portsmouth, Hog Island...." He made the same statement in regard to other property in Rhode Island. The will ends: "To grandson Gershom Wodell, northernmost share of land, to pay above Legacies, and to Gershom also southernmost share of land where my house stands, his mother having equal share with him in this during life."

Children of William and Mary, with probable birthplaces:

- 1 Mary<sup>2</sup>, Warwick, Nov. 1640. M., Daniel<sup>2</sup> (Matthew & Rose) Grinnell (c1636-c1703); 3 sons. See ANTHONY PAINE.
- + 2 GERSHOM, Warwick, 7-14-1642. See following.
- 3 Sarah, Portsmouth, Oct. 1644. D., 1680. M. 1662, Samuel<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Sanford (1635-1713); 6 chil.
- 4 Alice, Portsmouth, 2-10-1660. D. 1734. M. 1671, Abraham<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Anthony (d. 1727); 13 chil.
- 5 Frances, Portsmouth, 7-6-1652. M. 1669, John<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Anthony (1642-1715); 9 chil., 1671 to 1691. Ancestors, Susan B. Anthony. He m. 2, 1694, Susanna Albro; 5 chil.

GERSHOM<sup>2</sup> WODELL was born in Warwick or Portsmouth, R. I. July 14, 1642. He married on July 13, 1662, Mary, daughter of John Tripp. Mary was born about 1646, probably in Providence, R.I. Gershom died before March 5, 1683/4, when Mary married Jonathan Gatchell. She died about 1716. See TRIPP.

Gershom's father outlived him and left most of his estate to Gershom, Junior, and his mother, Mrs Mary Gatchell.

Children of Gershom and Mary, probably born, Portsmouth:

- 1 William<sup>3</sup>, 1663. D.1699. M.1681, Ruth<sup>2</sup> (GEORGE<sup>1</sup>) LAWTON (d.1726); no chil. A mariner; left half his estate to ROBERT<sup>2</sup> LAWTON.
- + 2 MARY. No birth record found. See below.
- 3 Elizabeth. D.bef.1697. M.1684, Stephen<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Manchester (d.1719); 2 chil. (Beq. from gr.father TRIPP.)
- 4 Richard. Mariner. D.bef.1810. M.c1690, Susanna<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Pearce (c1672-bef.1710); 3 daus.
- 5 Return, b. Tiverton. Beq. 1693, from gr.father WODELL.
- 6 Gershom, b. Tiverton. Exec., WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> WODELL's est., 1693. M., Sarah<sup>3</sup> (Jacob<sup>2</sup>, Adam<sup>1</sup>) Mott (1670-1738+); 7 chil.
- 7 Sarah. Liv.1697. M.1693+, John Humery, Jr. (liv.1700).
- 8 Innocent. M.1, Mr Cornell. M.2, 1671, Richard<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>), Borden; 7 chil.

Children of Mary and Jonathan Gatchell:

- 1 Priscilla Gatchell, 11-10-1683.
- 2 Isabel Gatchell, 10-22-1685.

MARY<sup>3</sup> WODELL married on Feb. 16, 1680/1, in Portsmouth, Robert, son of George Lawton. He died on Jan. 25, 1705/6, and Mary on Jan. 14, 1731/2, in Portsmouth. See LAWTON.

Mary-3 Wodell	m. 1681, Robert-2 Lawton
Mary-3 Lawton	m. 1702, Benjamin-3 Sherman
Mary-4 Sherman	m. 1733, Abraham-5 Kimberly
Abigail-6 Kimberly	m. 1783, Eber-6 Hall
Amaziah-7 Hall	m. 1815, Betsey-6 Baldwin
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Austin: Rhode Island Genealogies, 434

Descendants of James, son of John Tripp

American Cyclopedia of Biography, 26:39

Records of Massachusetts Bay in New England, 1:212

Mason: Annals of Newport, R.I.(1890), 17

## WHITEHEAD

\_\_\_\_\_ WHITEHEAD and Elizabeth Alcock were married in England. She was the sister of Thomas and George Alcock, wealthy Massachusetts planters. Elizabeth was living apparently a widow, at Leamington Priors, Warwickshire, Eng., in 1647, when she wrote the letter to Thomas Alcock of Dedham, Mass., inquiring about her two sons, JOHN and Thomas Whitehead, whom she had sent over to her brother George Alcock—"now deceased." See ALCOCK.

Children of \_\_\_\_\_ and Elizabeth Whitehead, b., Eng.:

- 1 Thomas<sup>1</sup>, of Branford, Conn. Elder of the brothers. No record after 1652, unless he was the "Tho: Whitehead, dec'd, 25 acres land, 6 Neg's," in a list of inhabitants of St. Andrews, Barbadoes, Dec. 22, 1679.
- + 2 JOHN, younger of the brothers. See following.
- 3 "Other children," mentioned in mother's letter, 1647.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> WHITEHEAD, born in England, perhaps in Leamington Priors, county Warwick, was evidently the younger of the two brothers. He married in Branford, Conn., March 9, 1661/2, Martha, daughter of Leslie Bradfield. Martha was probably born in Connecticut, but no records of her birth or death have been found. John died in Branford "before the second Monday in June, 1695." He was survived by Martha, who was living in 1709. See BRADFIELD.

In 1639, John Whitehead and his brother Thomas were entrusted to the care of Francis Hall to take to her brother George Alcock of Roxbury, Mass., by Mrs Elizabeth Whitehead. He brought them from Milford, in Surrey, Eng., to New Haven, Conn. Francis Hall was of the company of Guilford planters, but did not sign the covenant with the others. George Alcock had died the year before, and Francis Hall apparently thought he had done his duty when he reported the circumstances to the court. At New Haven court, Dec. 1, 1641: "It is ordered that Goodman Halle shall have liberty to dispose of the children wch he brought ov<sup>r</sup> till the Court have light to dispose otherwise of them, provided that they be well looked into and well used, and Goodm Hitchcock who is to have one of them is to pay to the Treasurer what is due for the boy, and Goodman Hall is to be payd out of itt whatt is due to him."

Nothing more is recorded until 1647, when Thomas Alcock of Boston received a letter from his sister Elizabeth Whitehead, saying she had been unsuccessful in her efforts to get word of her two young sons. (See ALCOCK for letter.) He had the letter notarized and made it the basis of a suit to recover the boys, appointing John Thompson his attorney. The interesting record of New Haven court, held on Feb. 1, 1647/8 follows: "John Thompson attorney for Thomas Allcote in the Baye, requirreth youthes of Francis Hall, w<sup>ch</sup> he brought from England long since, that is to saye John Whitehead and Thomas Whitehead, and saith he hath order to send them to the said Thomas Allcote who is ther unkeell. Francis Halle saith, at the desire of ther unkeell M<sup>r</sup> Allcote of Roxberey, since deceased, he brought these youthes over, and was at great charges with them for their passage and other occasions, w<sup>ch</sup> he saith M<sup>r</sup> Allcote promised to paye, to his satisfaction when he came heare, but when he came ther unkeell was deade & knew not of whom to seeke his money. If the boyes had dyed he should have lost it for ought he knows, for he knew of no other unkeell they had, but he was blamed that he had not used meanes to find oute ther unkeell or send to ther mother as he might have done, (though he saith he hath sent), but he acquainted the Courte then w<sup>th</sup> it & with ther approbation, one of them was disposed to Mathias Hitchcock, the other he kept himselfe till they might have further light to dispose of them." "The Court being dissierous that the children might have no wronge and also that the p<sup>tyes</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> have brought them up hitherto (seeing they were small) might be justly satisfied, did seriously consider and weighe the charges & hazards the several p<sup>tyes</sup> had bine at with them as also the advantages the boyes might be unto them. And after a large debate concerning those accounts in the issue agreed that Thomas Whitehead, w<sup>ch</sup> was with M<sup>r</sup> Hitchcocke, be at the end of five yeares and 8 monthes from the time he had hime sett free, at w<sup>ch</sup> time the said Matthias put the said Thomas to David Attwater for 4 y<sup>rs</sup> and 4 months, thoughte he had no right to do so, but now the said Thomas declaring himselfe willing to abide with his master David Attwater till he may hear from his unkeell, so he may have just satisfaction for the time to come so long as he stayeth with him, they both agreed before the Courte that he should have 3 pds. a yeare, meate, drink, and clothes. And concerning John Whitehead it is ordered that Francis Hall sett hime free from this time and paye unto him 50 shillings."

John accordingly left Francis Hall, and went to work for Mr Jasper Crane of Branford. A Branford record of July 4, 1648: "John Whitehead servant to Mr Crane, was complained of for want of a pinne in the locke of his piece. His Master

saith it was no other defect than hath passed this 8 yeares, and could not be mended without a new stocke, and the gunsmith sayd it was sufficient. The Courte for this time past it without a fine but agreed that it should be mended." On Feb. 6, 1649: "M<sup>r</sup> Crane having had an attachment upon the corne and catle of Francis Hall, to the vallew of 24. l., declared in court that 18. l. of it was due upon accot by arbitration, and 40 s. was due to J<sup>no</sup> Whitehead his servant, w<sup>ch</sup> was ordered by this court for Francis Hall to paye...."

Nothing more has been found concerning Thomas in the records. John joined the Branford church in 1653, as did his future wife, Martha Bradfield. He did not remove to Newark, New Jersey, with Rev. Abraham Pierson's party, and his name was signed to the new church covenant, June 20, 1667/8. He was nominated for freeman in 1669, at the same court as JOHN BOWERS, EDWARD FRISBIE, and THOMAS HARRISON of Branford. The rest of his life seems to have been spent on his farm. In the Branford list of estates in 1676, his is given as £51. ELEAZER STENT drew up a list of additions in January 1676/7, John Whitehead having seven children at that time.

Widow Whitehead joined the Branford church in 1695. She was appointed administratrix of his estate that year, and exhibited an inventory of £231. 14. This inventory gives the names and ages of the eight surviving children. On March 16, 1707, "Martha Whitehed, widdow and administrator of the estate of my late husband John Whitehead of Branford, deceased," deeded to her three sons-in-law, PETER TYLER senior, in right of Hannah his wife, Micah Pamer in right of Damaris his wife, and Benjamin Howd in right of Elizabeth his wife, all these of Branford, and William Luddington of East Haven, in right of Mary his wife, in consideration of our Near Love, Goodwill and Dutifull affection to our Dear Mother Martha Whitehead, deed her their right in the house...." In 1709, Martha Whitehead deeded property to HANNAH TYLER, "in consideration of great care and relief which I have had from my daughter Hannah, in my long weak desolate condidtion."

Children of John and Martha, born in Branford:

- 1 Mary<sup>2</sup>, 5-6-1662\* Not in inventory nor administration.
- + 2 HANNAH, 3-10-1664/5\* See following.
- 3 John, 2-20-1666. "Oldest" in inventory, 1695. D., 1708 M., 9-9-1704\*, Mehitable<sup>3</sup> (Stephen<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BISHOP (b., 1668); 1 dau.
- 4 Martha (Mercy?), 1-10-1667/8\* D., 1743. M. 1690, William Luddington, Jr. (cl 1665-1736) as 2d wife; 7 chil. (His first wife was Martha<sup>3</sup> (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>) ROSE; 3 chil.)

- 5 Damaris<sup>2</sup>, 1-20-1669/70\* D.1708-1714. M.1694, Micah Pamer, Jr. (b.1664-71); 7 chil. Administered estates of John and Samuel.
- 6 Samuel, 11-24-1672\* D.c1716. "Hath been absent about 8 yr., and not known to be living or dead," 1708, but received his share of estate in 1714.
- 7 Eliphalet, 9-27-1674\* D.bef.1708. No chil.
- 8 Elizabeth, Oct. 1677\* Liv.1714. M.,10-1-1705, Benjamin Howd (liv.1708); had a son Azariah.
- 9 Thomas, 2-27-1680/1\* Liv. 1714.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> WHITEHEAD was born in Branford, Conn., on March 10, 1664/5\* She married there on Dec. 25, 1688\*, Peter Tyler "senr," son of Roger Tyler of New Haven, Conn. She was his second wife, his first wife having been Deborah, daughter of Daniel Swaine and wife Dorcas ROSE. Hannah's death has not been found, but she outlived Peter and administered his estate. He died in Branford early in 1712, his estate being inventoried there on May 27, 1712. Hannah receipted for her share of her father's estate in 1714. See TYLER.

Hannah-2 Whitehead	m. 1688, Peter-3 Tyler
Hannah-4 Tyler	m. 1713, John-3 Baldwin
James-4 Baldwin	m. 1753, Desire-5 Parmalee
Zaccheus-5 Baldwin	m. 1785, Hannah-5 Rogers
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.1,1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m.2,1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

Blake-Torrey Genealogy, 107-11

Cutter: Genealogy and Family History of Connecticut, 1:194  
New England Register, 55:180-184

Atwater: History of Colony of New Haven, 624

New Haven, Conn., Ancient Town Records, 1:148

Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, 2:112

Branford and New Haven, Conn., Court Records

Branford and New Haven, Conn., Vital Records

\*Barbour's Mss. of Connecticut Vital Records

## WILKINSON

EDWARD<sup>1</sup> WILKINSON of Milford, Conn., married there July 2, 1672\*, Rebecca, Daughter or step-daughter of Henry Smith of Stamford, Conn. Edward died early in March 1697/8. The death of Rebecca has not been found, but as she was not mentioned in the settlement of Edward's estate, it is assumed that she died before he did. See HENRY SMITH.

The name is written "Willeson," in the "Old Long Book," but "Wilkinson" in Volume One of Stamford vital records, the latter containing no Willesons or Wilsons.

It is not known just when Edward Wilkinson came to Milford. His name is not on the list of the first settlers in 1639. The History of Milford gives the name of Edward Wilkinson among those who were there in 1645, some twenty-seven years prior to the marriage of Edward Wilkinson and Rebecca Smith. If there was a man of that name in Milford in 1645, he could be the father of this Edward.

Rockey, in his History of New Haven County, Conn., says that the Indian Fort was destroyed, whether from patriotism or prejudice is not clear, by ten over-excited young men, who "... working with the utmost secrecy razed the fort to the ground." The Indians complained to the New Haven court, and the young men, whose names are not given, were fined £10. by the court. The Indians rebuilt the fort. The "Statistical Account of the Township of Milford" states that Edward Wilkinson destroyed the Indian Fort in 1671.

Other records show that Rebecca Wilkinson joined the Milford church on July 25, 1675, and on the list of free planters in 1686, Edward's estate is given as £74:18.

The inventory of his estate was taken in Milford, March 21, 1697/8, giving the ages of all his children. No mention is made of his wife Rebecca.

Children of Edward and Rebecca, born in Milford:

- 1 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, 5-30-1675\* D.1750\*\* M., Timothy<sup>2</sup> (Daniel<sup>1</sup>) Smith (d.1736?); 5 chil. b., Milford.
- 2 Rebecca, 8-8-1676\* M., c1699, Sergt. Samuel<sup>3</sup> (Josiah<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>) BALDWIN (1675-1738\*\*); 5 chil.
- 3 Edward, 3-5-1679 Living, 1698.
- 4 Ruth, 10-23-1681\* D.1747\*\* M.1699, Daniel Collins (d., age 35); 3 chil. b., Milford.



- 5 Hannah<sup>2</sup>, 11-1-1684\* Prob. m., Branford, 1705-6, John Howd (b. 1673); 4 chil. b., Branford.  
 6 Abigail, c1687. (Age 11, 1698) M. 1708, David<sup>3</sup> (David<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) Baldwin (1685-1728+); 9 chil.  
 7 Samuel, c1690. (Age 8, 1698)  
 8 John, c1692. (Age 6, 1698) D. 1729, "age 37\*\*" M. 1718, Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Bethuel<sup>1</sup>) Langstaff (c1697-1734\*\*).  
 + 9 THANKFUL, c1697. (Under two, 1698)

THANKFUL<sup>2</sup> WILKINSON was born in Milford, Conn., about 1697, as in the inventory of her father's estate, taken Milford, March 21, 1697/8, her age was given as under two. She married in Branford, Conn., April 18, 1717\*, Nathaniel Harrison, Junior, born in Branford on Jan. 26, 1692/3. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Samuel Kells. Nathaniel died on Feb. 4, 1760, and Thankful on July 20, 1761, both in Branford. See HARRISON.

Thankful-2 Wilkinson	m. 1717, Nathaniel-4 Harrison
Hannah-5 Harrison	m. 1751, Samuel-4 Rogers
Hannah-5 Rogers	m. 1785, Zaccheus-5 Baldwin
Betsey-6 Baldwin	m. 1815, Amaziah-7 Hall
Hannah-8 Celina Hall	m. 1836, Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 1, 1879, Flora-8 Rebecca Blake
Henry-6 Baker Bartlett	m. 2, 1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne

#### De Forest: Moore and Allied Families

Blake-Torrey Genealogy

New England Register, 70:73 (Harrison Genealogy)

Rockey: History of New Haven County, Conn., 214

Erastus Scranton, A Statistical Account of the Township of Milford, Conn.

History of Milford (1939), 8

Milford, Stamford, and Branford, Conn., Vital Records

\* Barbour's Collections of Connecticut Town Records

\*\* Gravestone Records

## GUILFORD

In the latter part of April 1639, twenty-five men with their families, took passage in the ship St. John, Captain Russell commanding, which sailed from London in search of a home in the New World, May 20, 1639, the destination being Quinnipack, now known as New Haven, Connecticut, and which had been settled by a colony from England the previous year. Soon after starting on the voyage these prospective settlers entered into a compact or covenant among themselves:

We whosenames are hereunder written, intending by God's gracious permission to plant ourselves in New England, and if it may be in the southerly part about Quinnipack. We do faithfully promise each to each for ourselves and families, and those that belong to us: that we will, the Lord assisting us, set down and join ourselves together in one entire plantation; and to be helpful each to the other in every common work according to every man's ability, and as need shall require; and we promise not to desert or leave each other or the plantation but with the consent of the rest or the greater part of the company who have entered into this engagement. As for our getting together in a church way and the choice of officers and members to be joined together in that way, we do refer ourselves until such time as it shall please God to settle us in our plantation.

In witness whereof we subscribe our hands this first day of June 1639.

Robert Kitchell	John Hoadley	Thomas Norton
JOHN BISHOP	John Stone	ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN
Francis Bushnell	William Plane	Francis Chatfield
WILLIAM CHITTENDEN	RICHARD GUTTRIDGE	WILLIAM HALLE
WILLIAM LEETE	John Housegoe	Thomas Naish
Thomas Jones	William Dudley	Henry Kingsnorth
Thomas Jordan	JOHN PERMELIN	Henry Dowd
William Stone	John Mephram	THOMAS COOKE
	Henry Whitfield	

In a letter from Rev. John Davenport, Sept. 28, 1639, to Lady Mary Vere, he says the voyage took about seven weeks; (landing about July 6-10, 1639) —that it was the first ship to cast anchor in Quinnipack, which the captain, admiring it, named Fayre Haven. The colonists remained there until arrangements had been made for their settlement at the Indian village of Menunkatuck, about sixteen miles east of Quinnipack. Three different tribes of Indians made claim to the

land there, and the colony was therefore obliged to purchase these lands from each tribe: from Shaumpashin, sachem squaw of a branch of a tribe tributary to the Mohawks, on Sept. 29, 1639; from Weekwah, chief of a remnant of the Pequots, Sept. 20, 1641; and from Uncas, chief of a branch of the Mohecan tribe, on Dec. 17, 1641.

Meanwhile, on Sept. 29, 1639, at a meeting held in the barn of Francis Newman in Quinnepack, it was agreed that the six planters in whose names the deed for the land was to be drawn should be Rev. Henry Whitfield, Robert Kitchell, WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, JOHN BISHOP and WILLIAM LEETE. It was further agreed that the civil power of the administration of the preservation of the peace should be and remain in the hands of Robert Kitchell, WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, JOHN BISHOP and WILLIAM LEETE.

A church was formed in June 1643, which took over the civil duties of the four men mentioned. A month or so after this church was formed the colony joined the New Haven Colony, at which time the name of the plantation was changed from Menunkatuck to Guilford, supposedly from Guildford, England.

Rev. Whitfield after a stay of twelve years announced his intention of returning to England. At a general court held Feb. 20, 1649/50, his reasons were read in public—"his own impaired worldly condition and urgent invitations from England to return." A survey was made "of every man in particular concerning his ability in paying to the minister for the present and the probability to continue according to ordinary providence." Baldwin-Hall ancestors' records follow:

John Parmelin Jun<sup>r</sup> professed he was willing, and hoped that he should be able to continue to do.

Richard Gutridge professeth the like to continue his present some, but not to adde.

Henry Goldam professeth inability.

Thomas Cooke was willing to adde 2 s. per annum, and hoped he should be able to continue.

Abraham Cruttenden, Sen<sup>r</sup> professeth his willingness and hoped he should be able to continue the some at present laid upon him.

William Leete was willing to continue the present some.

Mr [William] Chittenden was willing to continue the present some and hoped he might add 10 s. p<sup>r</sup> annum.

## GRANDMA'S STORY

[The following is the first of many tales told by Hannah Hall Bartlett from her own recollection, and stories told to her by her mother, Betsey Baldwin Hall. In 1898 when she was over eighty, her son Henry on leaving for an engineering contract in Europe, asked her to write them down. This she did for the eight years remaining of her life. See pages 13 and 14 for the account of her grandfather returning from Valley Forge, written Dec. 1, 1906, the day before her death. While many of the anecdotes are of interest only to the family, it is hoped that this story of her parents' journey to the wilds of Pennsylvania in 1815 will be of general interest.]

You have many times requested that I should write down incidents of my long life, stories that I have heard, with various happenings as I have passed along the road of time.

As soon as I was old enough to understand things Mother used to entertain me with stories of their life in Connecticut and their first years in Pennsylvania.

My grandfather Eber Hall, born in North Guilford, Conn., was a Minute Man, one of the first to enlist. [Eber was her great-grandfather.] Both my parents were Connecticut born. My father, Amaziah Hall, and my mother, Betsey Baldwin, were married one week before her twentieth birthday, and as this trip I am going to tell you about took place in early spring [1815 or 1816], I suppose it could be called their wedding journey. They went as pioneers to northeastern Pennsylvania, which was then almost a wilderness; anyway Mother thought so. *Cen.* was later discovered eight miles from Father's location, and the place called Carbondale.

We children never tired of hearing Mother tell about the journey to Pennsylvania. Father, then twenty-three years of age, had learned the trade of carpenter and joiner, and as a large colony had taken up land in Pennsylvania, they thought there would be a good field for him as a house builder. His partner, John Hoadley, had gone in advance to locate on their purchase and prepare the way. They had bought several hundred acres of woodland from a man who had cleared about an acre and had built a log house near a spring. [This man was an old sea captain, Abram Frisbie, who had done all the work on the house during the light of the moon. There are several stories about him, his good wife, and son Chester.]

Mother said there were a few discomforts attending their trip, but no real hardships or any special adventures. The household effects were loaded on sort of vans, and they were accompanied by two journeymen apprentices. Snow covered the ground and the streams which had to be crossed to the happy land of Canaan. [A reference to the name of the settlement, Canaan, now called Waymart, Penna.] Their route from Connecticut took them through the beautiful region watered by the Housatonic, across the rugged mountains of western Connecticut, the valley of the Hudson, then over the Shawangunk mountains and through the almost unbroken forest region beyond them to the Delaware River. The varied scenery viewed from mountain tops and vales presented a changing panorama so different from any they had known that it kept them interested in spite of rough and hilly roads. As they neared the Delaware River it grew colder. They reached the river one afternoon, but crossing the ice was deemed unsafe. By morning, however, the extreme cold had strengthened the ice, and the caravans went over safely. One of the journeymen had left his knapsack at the last inn and had to go back for it; when he again got to the river, about eleven o'clock, the ice was so thin in places that his staff went through, and he barely got across before the river showed open patches of water. Then came a rain and it continued until the ground was bare and the streams were freed from ice and transformed into torrents. Then their progress was at a snail's pace. Sometimes they succeeded in reaching a village at nightfall; sometimes they had to stop in the middle of the afternoon in order to get food and shelter for the night. Mother always said she walked a good part of the way. They carried a supply of provisions for emergencies and about every mealtime an emergency seemed to occur. Even when they put up at a tavern it was often necessary to have recourse to their own stock of provisions. In fact, many who traveled then depended upon the rural tavern only for shelter and a place to prepare and to serve their own food. I can well understand why, for when I was twelve I traveled with them over the same route when I was taken to Connecticut to go to school. The floor of my sleeping room at the tavern was covered with corn and apples, and besides the bed it contained spinning wheels, reels, and so forth, the walls covered with herbs and the like. Breakfast the next morning consisted of what was called "yankeyed pork" (fried in small cubes), bread with pork fat, and tea.

Mother said they were observed from every house passed. At one house each pane of glass with a single exception had a face peering through. One of the journeymen went to the door and with a grave face asked if anyone was dead? He was asked why? "Oh," he said, "I saw one pane of glass without a face against it, and I was afraid someone was dead!"

After eight days' traveling they came to the ox-path, ten or twelve miles of road that was over the stumps of trees cut close to the ground, the road just wide enough for an ox-team with a wooden sled - a wheeled wagon could not pass through. There they were met by the Hoadleys with ox-sleds, and the household goods were transferred to them for the remaining miles through the woods to their future home. It looked like a real wilderness to Mother, who had led a sheltered life in Branford until her marriage. But Mother said that an Indian wigwam would have been welcome, after that journey. Their friends had a roaring fire of huge logs burning in the fireplace, and had prepared a wonderful supper of venison and other game for them before their first night's rest, and the hard tasks that were to follow were not even dreamed of.

Except for the clearing every foot of ground was covered by virgin forest, and the hemlock trees were so thick and so high that sunrise for them was half an hour late. The log-house was rather fine in comparison with others; it had two large rooms on the ground floor and an attic big enough for bedrooms for both families. It had a bake oven and a fireplace that extended across most of one end that would hold a backlog on an eighteen-inch andiron. Father and his partner and their families lived in that log house for the first two years of their pioneer life, and I was born there. The ox-path in front met the Newburgh and Conshocken turnpike about twelve miles away.

There was quite a colony of Connecticut people who took up the wilderness of timberland for farming purposes. Many of the settlers, a few of them old neighbors, went on before my father and mother, and as they cleared the way, my parents' trip was probably much more comfortable than theirs. After the country was cleared and good roads made, it took but five days to perform the journey. In six years there was a turnpike from Philadelphia and stages running to Newburgh.

Our own house of course, like all the others, was made of logs, like a "cob house," and chinked up with narrow strips of wood and clay, for the logs were not finished except at the corners to fit the ends together, and fastened with wooden pins. When the turnpike from Philadelphia was made, it was so straight that the logs at one end of our house had to be hewed off to make room for the road. The road was called a dug-way and harbored snakes. [There follows a snake story and one about borrowing wheat from an old Dutchman who would not sell any, to tide them over until their wheat was ripe.]

Being sixty miles from the nearest store, homespun cloth was used almost altogether by both men and women. Mother brought her spinning wheels with her, and a good store of clothing. Father raised flax, and in a short time had the

ground cleared so that he could pasture sheep.

My father would be called a contractor now. He always made the doors and windows to all the houses he built. Also tables, bureaus and sometimes coffins. He hired a man to work his farm and kept journeymen and apprentices to build houses for his neighbors. Mother always had a "hired girl" but had plenty to do herself. All Mother's sheets, pillowcases, tablecloths and towels were made by her own hands—that is, she spun the yarn and hired it woven. Some of her tablecloths would be admired now; they were made in Connecticut before her marriage and the patterns were very handsome indeed. We had to go many miles - I think to Newburgh sixty miles, to get cloth dressed for women's gowns and the men's winter garments.

The first summer Mother and Mrs Hoadley were invited to a funeral in the Dutch settlement. They were told it was about two and a half miles away. When the ground was surveyed later, it measured six miles in a straight line, and the old road was a mile or two longer. They walked; there was no other way to go. They thought the "Dutch" settlement was at least civilized, and dressed accordingly. But there was but one woman with a bonnet on, and that was so patched it was difficult to tell what the original material was. All the women had on petticoats and shortgowns of homespun. The men wore brown tow frocks for an outer garment; trousers were home made, the warp a dark color, the filling another - and they were barefooted! The corpse was laid out in a winding sheet - no shroud. Mother was tired out with her long walk and a view of the natures at the Dutch settlement, and had to keep her bed the next day. She concluded she had come to a wilderness where she would never be anything or see anything.

There were no churches or schools until I was seven years old, but I was sent away when four years old to a school a long distance from home. After two or three years there were traveling ministers that came once in four weeks to preach at a private house. They were so ignorant that they could with difficulty read a chapter of the Bible. Mother told about one Sunday when she and Mrs Hoadley went, it being almost the only recreation they had. Mother used to have her front hair done up with two curls on each side of her face - fastened with pins. The preacher's whole sermon was about the sin of their dress. He called her curls horns. She and her friend had each a book muslin ruffle. This was a plain straight piece, then white muslin pleated and fastened around the neck. This was also sinful! She said she did not dare for years to wear anything but a plain blue calico dress any where. But when the railroad was built, things were different. A different class of people arrived; school houses were

built. A large building was put up which answered for meetings Sundays and school on week days. At Cannon Corners, a village was built up in a hurry. Two taverns; two stores; a blacksmith's shop, tailors and harness maker besides several dwelling houses. They had to pay 25¢ for a letter for a time then it was put down to eighteen pence postage for a letter.

My late husband, Henry Boyd Bartlett, was the man to take the first load of coal to Paupack Eddy where it was put on a raft and taken down the Delaware River to Philadelphia, to be tested to find if it was the genuine article. It had to be taken in winter on a sled to be ready for the spring freshet.

Early one morning when I was a baby Father saw a fine deer drinking at our spring. He got his old flintlock gun and shot it—the only one he ever shot—and it afforded them meat until he had plenty of his own. He had the skin of the deer dressed and Mother made me a little apron with sleeves so I could creep on the floor, which being made of hemlock was full of splinters. The deerskin kept the splinters from penetrating the skin, and Mother said it was soft and nice and easily washed.

I was eleven years old when the railroad was being built. My father had a contract to build a section of the Delaware and Hudson Railroad to transport the coal from the mines in Carbondale to Honesdale, to meet the canal there. There was a six-mile level from Honesdale which was built for a locomotive to draw the cars, and a locomotive was brought over from England, but the railroad was not strong enough to hold it. I went to Honesdale with Father to see the trial trip. The engineers came to our house often - all were English. I had a flower bed at the front side of the house, and among the flowers were two stems of tomatoes. The seeds were given me as a choice plant called loveapples. One stem had three "apples," about as large as half an egg cut lengthwise. Two were ripe, but not considered edible in those days. Two engineers were at our house and one went out on the front porch and spied those tomatoes. He pounced on them like a cat after a mouse, and picked both my loveapples and gobbled them down like a pig, as I thought him (and do now, for he was too big a hog even to ask if he might pick them). I have never liked English people much since then. He was a great awkward specimen of humanity, with a red face and white or such yellow hair. It was late in the season, and the little green one left did not grow. I guess he loosened it from the stem or loosened the roots, he was in such a hurry.



## INDEX

- Abbott, Elizabeth, 66  
     Hannah, 17  
     Peter, 66  
 Adams, George, 33  
 Albro, Isabel, 123  
     John, 123  
     Samuel, 123  
     Susanna, 208  
 Alcock, Chloe, 171  
     Elizabeth, 1+,2,210  
     George, 1,2+,210  
     Margery, 1  
     Mary, 1  
     Philip, 62  
     Thomas, 1+,2,210,211  
 Alden, John, 210  
 Aldithley, Alice, de, 46  
     Henry de, 46  
 Aldridge, Sarah, 112  
     Timothy, 112  
 Alefounder, Rachel, 178  
     Robert, 178  
 Allen, Ellen, 145  
     John, 41,145  
     Margaret, 41  
     Matthew, 81  
     Sarah, 131  
 Allerton, Isaac, 77,196  
 Alling, John, 74  
     Lydia, 100  
     Mary, 74  
     Roger, 188  
 Allis, Mehitabel, 131  
 Allstree, Edith, 76  
     George, 76  
 Alsoop, Abigail, 98  
     Joseph, 98  
 Alvord, Alexander, 26  
     Submit, 26  
     Thomas, 26  
 Amsden, Gratia, 150  
 Amyas, John, 43  
     Judith, 43  
 Andrews, Abigail, 147  
     Ann, 190  
     Edmund, 122,131  
     Francis, 190  
     Nathan, 147  
     Thomas, 147  
 Andros, Edmund, 122,131  
 Angier, Judith, 178  
     Priscilla, 178  
     William, 178  
 Annable, Anthony, 59  
 Anthony, Abraham, 208  
     Alice, 208  
     Frances, 208  
     John, 200,208+  
     Susanna, 208  
 Apuke, Ellen, 5  
     John, 5  
 Aquetnet, Chief, 180  
 Arnold, Benedict, 122  
     Freelove, 122  
     Jonathan, 78  
 Arundel, Richard, 37  
 Aspinwall, Thomas, 1  
 Astley, Dame Lora, 46  
     Richard, 46  
 Atkinson, Luke, 82  
     Mary, 82  
 Atwater, David, 211  
     Jason, 155  
 Atwood (?), Alice, 112  
 Austin, John, 70  
     Joshua, 70  
     Mehitable, 70  
     Silence, 70  
 Avery, Adeline E., 91  
     Ellen, 91  
     James S., 91  
     Martha, 91  
     Sherlock, 91  
     Wyllys C. J., 91  
 Awood, Alice, 112  
     (ATWOOD?)

Babcock, Badcock, James,  
     123  
     John, 123  
     Mary, 123  
 Bailey, John, 74  
     Mary, 74  
     William, 121  
 Baker, Adaline, 19  
     Elizabeth, 63+  
     Sir John, 163  
     Richard, 163  
     Thomas, 63  
     William, 19  
 Baldwin, Abigail, 9, 11, 55,  
     215  
     Agnes, 4, 5+, 6, 7  
     Alice, 6+, 7, 8  
     Ammi, 15, 90  
     Amy, 9  
     Ann, 7  
     Betsey, 13+, 14+, 15+, 90, 218  
     Christina, 7  
     Cicely, 6+  
     Daniel, 10+  
     David, 215  
     Deborah, 10+, 11, 159, 166  
     Desire, 12+, 149  
     Dinah, 10  
     Edith, 4  
     Edward, 7  
     Ellen, 5, 6  
     Elizabeth, 9+, 12, 147  
     Flora, 14  
     Gamaliel, 12+  
     George, 6, 9+, 10+, 11, 158,  
         159, 160, 204  
     Hannah, 7+, 9+, 11+, 15, 155,  
         202, 204  
     Henry, 5, 6+, 7  
     Hugh, 6  
     Israel, 10+, 159  
     James, 11, 12, 149, 155  
     Jane, 6, 7+  
     Jerusha, 15  
     Joanna, 148  
     John, 4-, 5+, 6+, 8+, 9+, 10+  
         11, 44, 45, 149, 158, 160, 202,  
         204, 214  
     Joseph, 9+, 12, 65, 215  
     Josiah, 9+, 12, 65, 215  
     Lettice, 6+  
     Lucinda, 14  
     Martha, 7, 10, 12  
     Mary, 5, 6, 7+, 8+, 9+, 10, 12,  
         44, 45  
     Mercy, 9, 15, 90  
     Nathaniel, 9+, 65, 147, 158  
     Nicodemus, 12, 13  
     Noah, 10+, 11  
     Obadiah, 9+  
     Petronilla, 5+  
     Phoebe, 10  
     Rebecca, 9, 11+, 214  
     Richard, 5+, 6+, 7+, 8+, 9+, 65  
     Robert, 4, 7+  
     Ruth, 9, 44  
     Samuel, 9+, 10, 14, 158, 214  
     Sarah, 9+, 11, 12, 14, 155  
     Susan, 10  
     Sylvester, 6, 7+, 8  
     Tabathi Cumi, 12  
     Talitha Cumi, 12  
     Thankful, 10  
     Thomas, 4  
     Timothy, 13, 14, 15, 65  
     Welthian, 13, 155  
     William, 4, 5+  
     Zaccheus, 12, 13, 14+, 89,  
         90+, 155  
     Zillah, 11  
 Ball, Alling, 98  
     Sarah, 98  
 Banks, Elizabeth, 196  
     John, 195, 196, 197  
 Barber, Amelia, 19  
     Spafford, 19  
 Barker, Abigail, 158  
     Edward, 11, 98  
     Elizabeth, 98  
     William, 49, 98  
 Barnes, Benjamin, 16, 17, 115  
     Charles, 16  
     Desire, 17+, 148  
     Dorothy, 16, 61  
     Edward, 153+  
     Elizabeth, 10, 15

- Barnes, continued  
   Dorothy, 16,61  
   Hannah, 11,17  
   Isaac, 16,153  
   John, 16+,17+,61,148,194  
   Mary, 153  
   Mehitable, 17  
   Patience, 17  
   Stephen, 16  
   William, 16,153+  
 Barrett, Hannah, 29  
 Barrington, Viscount John,186  
 Bartlett, Adaline, 19+  
   Adaline Miranda, 20  
   Amelia, 19  
   Anna, 18,19  
   Ara, 19  
   Ara Amaziah, 20  
   Arba, 19  
   Benjamin, 18  
   Bera, 19  
   Bethia, 18+  
   Bryant Chadeayne, 13  
   Daniel, 170  
   David Hall, 19  
   Edith Blake, 20  
   Elizabeth, 18  
   Emeline C., 19  
   Emma Jane, 20  
   Emma Louise, 20  
   Experience, 18  
   Flora Rebecca, 20  
   George, 56, 72, 140,170  
   Hannah, 13,18,19,117  
   Hannah Celina, 20,91,92,119  
   Hannah Hall, 13,19,92,91,184,  
     218 (Also Hannah Celina)  
   Helen S., 20  
   Henry Baker, 1,20,100,162,  
     218  
   Henry Boyd, 19,20,91,222  
   Homer Newton, 20  
   Job Packard, 19  
   John, 18+  
   John Boyd, 20  
   Keziah, 19  
   Louisa, 19+  
   Lucy, 19+  
   Lydia, 18,19  
   Mary, 56,137  
   Mary Ann, 18  
   Mercy, 18  
   Nicholas, 18  
   Phillis, 18  
   Polly Brett, 19  
   Rachel, 19  
   Rebecca, 18  
   Relief, 18  
   Rhoda Keith, 19  
   Richard, 18,137  
   Robert, 137  
   Rowena, 19  
   Samuel, 18+,19+,91  
   Samuel Otis, 20  
   Sarah, 19,170  
   Wright, 18+  
 Bartholomew, Andrew, 70,71  
   Benjamin, 10  
   Elizabeth, 153  
   Gershom, 153  
   Hannah, 70+,71  
   John, 70  
   Lydia, 154  
   Mary, 70  
   Phoebe, 10  
   William, 10,70,71  
 Bassett, Abiah, 108  
   Elizabeth, 135  
   Hannah, 107,108+  
   John, 108  
   Margery, 47  
   Mary, 108  
   Mercy, 108  
   Philip, 135  
   Ralph, 135  
   Samuel, 108  
   William, 107+,108  
 Bates, Mary, 158,159  
 Baulston, William, 143  
 Beach, Azariah, 104,108  
   Benjamin, 104  
   John, 188  
   Katherine, 103,104,108  
   Martha, 104,108  
   Mary, 104+  
   Mercy,104

- Beach, continued  
     Richard, 103,104,108+  
     Sarah, 104  
 Beament, see Beaumond  
 Beauchamp, Guy de, 47  
     Maud de, 47  
     William de, 47  
 Beaumond, Elizabeth, 96,192  
     Thomas, 96,192  
 Beaumont, Adeline de, 46  
     Margaret de, 46  
     Robert, 46,48+,134  
 Bedyngfeld, Sir Henry, 176  
 Bek, Elizabeth de, 48  
     Nicholas de, 48  
 Benedict, Rowena, 19  
     Silas Seeley, 19  
 Benham, Hannah, 108  
     John, 1,108  
     Joseph, 108  
     Margery, 1  
     Mercy, 189  
 Bentley, Mary, 171  
     Samuel, 171  
 Benton, Andrew, 25,88  
     Chandler, 88  
     Daniel, 74  
     Edward, 25,74,88  
     Esther, 25  
     James, 88  
     John, 132,141  
     Joseph, 25  
     Mary, 88  
     Mercy, 132,141  
     Rachel, 74  
     Samuel, 25  
 Bernard, King, 46  
 Betts, Rachel, 132  
     Samuel, 132  
     Thomas, 105,140  
 Bigot, Bygot, Alice, 135  
     Isabel, 47  
     John, 135  
     Sir Ralph, 27  
     Roger, 47  
 Birch, Francis, 164  
     Katherine, 164  
 Bisby, Phebe, 158  
 Bishop, Abigail, 23,24+,26  
     Anne, 21+,22+,23  
     Bethia, 22  
     Caleb, 67  
     Daniel, 22,23+,24,25+,26,  
         54,85,94,147  
     Deborah, 25  
     Dorothy, 25  
     Elizabeth, 22,24+  
     Esther, 25  
     Ezra, 117  
     Hannah, 24,25+,85+  
     John, 21+,22+,23+,24+,52,  
         67,72,85,212,216,217+  
     Joseph, 23  
     Lydia, 67  
     Mary, 24+,25+,94,147  
     Mehitable, 212  
     Nathaniel,23,24+,85  
     Rachel, 26+,85  
     Samuel, 23+,24,85  
     Sarah, 23,24  
     Stephen, 22+,67,141,212  
     Submit, 26  
     Susanna, 22,23+,24+,72  
     Tabitha, 22  
     Thankful, 26  
 Blackleach, Mehitable, 132  
     Richard, 132  
 Blackley, Samuel, 66  
 Blair, Anna  
     Luisa, 19  
     Luther, 19  
 Blake, Flora Rebecca, 1,20  
     Sarah, 82  
 Blakeslee, Samuel, 115  
     Sarah, 115+  
 Blatchley, David, 87  
     Moses, 24,87  
     Phoebe, 87  
     Susanna, 24  
     Thomas, 24,87  
 Blois, Isabella de, 47  
     William de, 47  
 Bloomfield, William, 80,82,  
     83  
 Blynman, Rev. James, 44  
 Boardman, Abiah, 114+

- Boardman, continued  
 Isaac, 114  
 Samuel, 33, 114  
 Boleyn, Anne, 4  
 Bonus, James, 7  
 Jane, 7  
 Boomer, George, 123  
 Mary, 123  
 Matthew, 123  
 Booth, George, 28+, 47, 48  
 Jane, 47  
 Sir William, 47, 48  
 Borden, John, 209  
 Innocent, 209  
 Richard, 209  
 Bore, Robert le, 37  
 Margaret, le, 37  
 Botsford, Elizabeth, 9  
 Elnathan, 9  
 Henry, 9, 44  
 Ruth, 9, 44  
 Bow, Alex, 66  
 Mary, 66  
 Bowen, Daniel, 87  
 Jerusha, 87  
 Bowers, Ann, 28  
 Anna, 28, 31  
 Barbara, 27, 28+, 31  
 Bathsheba, 28+  
 Benanuel, 28+  
 Betty, 29  
 Bridget, 29, 31+, 79  
 Charles, 29  
 Deborah, 31  
 Elizabeth, 27, 28+, 29+  
 Esther, 29  
 George, 27, 29, 79  
 Hannah, 29+, 79  
 Henry, 28, 29  
 Keziah, 31  
 Jemima, 31  
 Jerathmeel, 28, 29+  
 John, 27, 28+, 29+, 30, 31+,  
 79, 113, 212  
 Jonathan, 28, 29  
 Liddy, 31  
 Lucy, 29  
 Lydia, 31  
 Mary, 28, 29, 31  
 Matthew, 29  
 Miriam, 31  
 Nathaniel, 31+  
 Oliver, 29  
 Patience, 28, 29  
 Priscilla, 28  
 Rebecca, 29, 31, 78, 79  
 Ruth, 28, 29, 30, 31+, 32, 70  
 Samuel, 29, 31+  
 Sarah, 29  
 Silence, 28, 29  
 Bowtell, Elizabeth, 27  
 Bracey, Phebe, 158  
 Thomas, 158  
 Bradfield, Leslie, 33, 34, 210  
 Martha, 34+, 210, 212  
 Samuel, 34  
 Sarah, 34, 131, 155  
 Widow of Leslie, 33  
 Bradley, Elizabeth, 24, 65,  
 131, 145  
 Hannah, 24, 183  
 J. Hubert, 91  
 L., 25  
 Mary, 34, 131  
 Stephen, 23, 24, 131, 145, 183  
 Bradshaw, Humphrey, 28, 29  
 Martha, 29  
 Patience, 29  
 Braose, Giles de, 133+, 134  
 John de, 134+  
 Margaret, 134+  
 Philip de, 134  
 Reginald de, 134+  
 Richard, 134+, 135  
 William de, 134+135  
 Bray, Doctor, 140  
 Brayton, Francis, 182+  
 Brett, Elizabeth, 164  
 Stephen, 164  
 Brettargh, Katherine, 41+  
 William, 41  
 Bristol, Amey, 170  
 Henry, 189  
 Lydia, 189  
 Briwere, Grecia, 134  
 Brewen, see Bruen

- Brooks, Hannah, 157  
 Mehetable, 137  
 Timothy, 137  
 Broom, Helen S., 20  
 Brown, Barbara, 177  
 Francis, 189  
 Hannah, 189  
 Jane, 63  
 John, 113, 189, 196  
 Mary, 196  
 Brownell, Mary, 102  
 Thomas, 102  
 Bruen, Abigail, 43  
 Alisonia, 38  
 Anne, 29+, 40+, 41, 42, 43+, 45  
 Beza, 43  
 Calvin, 43  
 Catherine, 39+  
 Deborah, 44  
 Dorothy, 40, 47  
 Elena, 37  
 Elizabeth, 28, 40, 41, 43+  
 Ellin, 37  
 Emma, 36+, 37+  
 Esther, 44  
 Eva, 36  
 Geoffrey, 37  
 George, 40  
 Gilbert, 36, 37, 43  
 Hamo, 36  
 Hamon, 40  
 Hannah, 9, 44+  
 Henry, 43  
 Hugh, 36, 37  
 James, 38+, 39+, 40+, 43  
 Jane, 40  
 Joan, 36, 39, 41  
 John, 8+, 36+, 38+, 39+, 40+,  
 41, 42, 43+, 44, 44+, 45+, 47  
 Jonathan, 44  
 Joseph, 45+  
 Judith, 43  
 Katherine, 37, 41, 43  
 Lucy, 37  
 Margaret, 38, 39+, 40, 41, 45+  
 Margery, 36  
 Mary, 8, 9, 39+, 41, 44+, 45+  
 Nathaniel, 41, 43  
 Nicholas, 36+, 37, 40  
 Obadiah, 8, 9, 41, 44  
 Philip, 37  
 Priscilla, 43  
 Rauffe, 39  
 Richard, 7, 36, 39, 40  
 Robert, 36+, 37+, 38, 39, 40  
 Roger, 36, 37+, 38  
 Samuel, 41, 43  
 Sarah, 44+  
 Thomas, 36, 37, 38+, 39, 40, 42  
 William, 36, 39, 40  
 Bryant, Alexander, 7  
 Ann, 7  
 Bulkeley, Edward, 156  
 Gershom, 156  
 Bull, Henry, 170  
 Bundy, Abby, 170  
 Bunnell, Benjamin, 118  
 Deliverance, 118  
 Hezekiah, 118  
 Jacob, 118  
 Mary, 118  
 William, 118  
 Burdick, Naomi, 152  
 Robert, 152  
 Burgoyne, Christopher, 135,  
 136  
 Grace, 135  
 John, 118, 135  
 Thomasine, 135+, 186  
 Burlacy, John, 5+  
 Petronilla, 5+  
 Burnbury, Mary, 41  
 Thomas, 41  
 Burnet, Benjamin, 57  
 Elizabeth, 57  
 Burr, John, 195  
 Bursley, Joanna, 59  
 John, 59  
 Bushnell, Abigail, 94  
 Francis, 94, 216  
 Samuel, 94  
 William, 94  
 Butcher, Thomas, 7  
 Butler, Benedicta, 49, 50  
 Daniel, 197  
 Dinah, 10

Butler, continued  
 Elizabeth, 49+,50,192  
 Hannah, 49,50  
 Isaiah, 10  
 Lydia, 50,160  
 John, 10+,49+,192  
 Jonah, 50  
 Jonathan, 10+,50,160  
 Mabel, 197  
 Richard, 49,197  
 Ruth, 49  
 Samuel, 49  
 Butter, Agnes, 176  
 Butterfield, Sarah, 29  
 Simeon, 29

Cael, Amicia,de, 48  
 Caffinch, John, 60  
 Caldwell, Charles, 117  
 Camp, Edward, 9  
 Mary, 188  
 Mercy, 9  
 William, 188  
 Candee, Hannah, 116  
 Samuel, 116  
 Carnes, Anna, 16  
 Dorothy, 16,61,194  
 Mary, 16,61  
 Thomas, 16+,61,194  
 Carr, Caleb, 182  
 Elizabeth, 123  
 Mehitabe, 182+  
 Robert, 123,182  
 Carter, Deborah, 203  
 Jacob, 203  
 Mary, 67, 139  
 Caryl, Joseph, 186  
 Patience, 186  
 Chace, Benjamin, 181  
 Hannah, 181  
 Philippa, 181  
 Priscilla, 181  
 William, 181+  
 Chadeayne, Emma Jane, 20  
 Chaffinch, John, 60  
 Chalker, Alexander, 73  
 Chamberlain, Benjamin, 18  
 Mercy, 18

William, 18  
 Champion, Henry, 132  
 Rachel, 132  
 Chapman, Christian, 178  
 Edmund, 178  
 Charlemagne, 46+,133,134  
 Charles I, 128  
 II, 46  
 III, 46  
 Charles, Delivered, 158  
 John, 158  
 Chase, see Chace  
 Chatfield, Francis, 216  
 Cheney, Ellen, 110  
 William, 110  
 Chester, Bishop of, 37  
 Chester, Joseph L., 4  
 Chetham, Anne, 39  
 Catherine, 39  
 John, 39  
 Child, Mehetable, 59  
 Richard, 59  
 Childebrand, Duke, 46  
 Chittenden, Daniel, 118  
 Deborah, 53  
 Ebenezer, 116  
 Elizabeth, 53,116,118,139  
 Hannah, 63+  
 Joanna, 52+,53+,56,166  
 John, 52,53,115,118  
 Mabel, 118  
 Mary, 52,53+,115+,118,131  
 Nathaniel, 52,53  
 Robert, 52  
 Sarah, 53  
 Thankful, 115,118  
 Thomas, 53  
 William, 21,52+,53,56,115,  
 118,129,131,166,216,217+  
 Chubbuck, Nathaniel, 167  
 Churchill, Jonah, 195  
 Clare, Amicia de, 134  
 Matilda de, 134+  
 Richard de, 134  
 Roger de, 134  
 Clark, Clarke, Anne, 22  
 John, 179,188  
 Margery, 36

- Clarke, continued  
 Mary, 85,188  
 Sarah, 188  
 Thomas, 22,36  
 Cleaver, Alice, 150  
 Thomas, 150  
 Clere, Anne, 177  
 Nicolas, 177  
 Clerk, Agnes, 174+  
 John, 174+  
 Clifford, Margaret de, 134  
 Walter de, 134  
 Clinton, Sir John, 47  
 Margaret de, 46,47  
 Coan, John, 118  
 Hannah, 118  
 Mary, 118  
 Peter, 118+  
 Cobb, Henry, 167,168  
 Coddington, William, 180  
 Coggeshall, John, 167,179  
 Colburn, Lucy, 29  
 Cole, Hugh, 149  
 James, 169  
 Mary, 169  
 Coleman, Thomas, 33  
 Coleville, Alice, 135+  
 Edmund de, 135  
 Elizabeth de, 135  
 Margaret de, 135  
 Robert, 135  
 Roger de, 134+  
 Collins, Anna, 131+  
 Charles, 171  
 Daniel, 214  
 Dorcas, 197  
 Ebenezer, 131  
 Elizabeth, 55+,85+  
 Hannah, 171  
 John, 16,131,197  
 Oliver, 85  
 Ruth, 214  
 Colwell, Robert, 137  
 Coly, John, 16  
 Conklin, Jane, 63  
 Cook, Cooke, Anne, 150  
 Demetrius, 153  
 Elizabeth, 54,82,153  
 Hannah, 55  
 Sarah, 55  
 Thomas, 24,54+,55,56,82,  
 147,216,217  
 Coons, Armenia F., 91  
 Cooper, John, 41,42,97,188  
 Mary, 97  
 Corbuceous, Emma de, 46  
 Peter de, 46  
 Cornell, Ellen, 200  
 Emma Louise, 20  
 George, 123  
 Innocent, 209  
 Susanna, 123  
 Steven, 200  
 Thomas, 123  
 Cotton, John, 30  
 Couchman, Cushman, Mary, 163  
 William, 163  
 Courthopp, Anne, 164  
 Katherine, 163  
 Margaret, 163  
 Peter, 164  
 Cowper, Cooper, John, 41  
 Crampton, Dennis, 67+,104,139  
 140,145  
 Hannah, 67  
 John, 67,140  
 Josiah, 141  
 Mary, 145  
 Sarah, 67,104,139,140+,145  
 Susanna, 141  
 Thomas, 140  
 Crane, Jasper, 211,212  
 Crittenden, see Cruttenden  
 Cromwell, Richard, 128  
 Cruttenden, Abigail, 57  
 Abraham, 52,54,56+,78,105,  
 166,216,217  
 Deborah, 57  
 Elizabeth, 57  
 Hannah, 57+,105  
 Isaac, 57  
 Joanna, 52,166  
 Lydia, 57  
 Mary, 56+  
 Susanna, 56,78  
 Thomas, 57



Cudworth, Elizabeth, 123  
 Culpeper, Abigail, 69  
 Cunigunde, Queen, 46  
 Curtis, Anna, 28  
     Elizabeth, 108,123,124,159  
     Hannah, 114  
     Holland, 123  
     John, 114  
     Mary, 82  
     Ruth, 114  
     Thomas, 114  
     William, 108,159  
     Winlock, 28  
 Cushman, Mary, 163  
     William, 163  
 Cutting, Thomas, 81  
  
 Dale, Jane, 127  
     Richard, 127  
 Danforth, Thomas, 27,28  
 Daniel, Daniels, Anna, 78+  
     Edward, 78  
     Stephen, 78  
 Darby, Mary, 69  
     Robert, 69  
 Darwin, Elizabeth, 74  
     Ephraim, 74  
 Davenport, John, 9,77,78,103  
     107,113+,139,180,188,216  
 Davis, Jacob, 19  
     Louisa, 19  
 Day, Elizabeth, 105  
 Dedwode, Elizabeth, 38  
     John, 38  
 Denison, Elizabeth, 98  
     Robert, 98  
 Desborough, Samuel, 129  
 Dhu, Gwladys, 134  
 Dickenson, Phebe, 158  
 Dickerman, Abraham, 108  
     Mary, 108  
 Dimmock, Ann, 58,59,168  
     Benjamin, 59,169  
     Elizabeth, 59  
     Joanna, 59+  
     John, 59  
     Joseph, 59,158,169  
     Mehttable, 59  
     Shubael, 59,169+  
     Susanna, 59+,167,169  
     Thankful, 59  
     Thomas, 58,59,167  
     Timothy, 59+,169  
 Dingham, Elizabeth, 1  
     Henry, 1  
 Dominy, Nathaniel, 62,63  
     Sarah, 62+,63+  
 Done, Donne, Anne, 40  
     Sir John, 38,39+,40  
     Margaret, 38  
     Mary, 39  
     Richard, 38,39  
 Dorman, Edmund, 103  
     Hannah, 103  
 Dowd, Henry, 66,73,216  
     Mary, 67  
     Rebecca, 66  
 Downe, Jane, 165  
 Downs, Christian, 61  
     Deborah, 61+  
     Daniel, 61  
     Deliverance, 61  
     Ebenezer, 16,61  
     Elizabeth, 61  
     Hannah, 61+,116  
     John, 16,60,61+,116  
     Mary, 16,60,61+  
     Nathaniel, 61  
     Rebecca, 61  
     Ruth, 61  
     Samuel, 61,67  
 Draper, Nathaniel, 196  
 Drummer, Jeremiah, 156,158  
 Dudley, Abigail, 26,141  
     Amos, 171  
     Anne, 171  
     Benjamin, 26  
     Daniel, 99  
     John, 141  
     Jonathan, 141  
     Joseph, 26  
     Sybil, 99  
     Thomas, 117  
     William, 26,216  
 Dudsbury, Thomas, 7  
 Dunbar, David, 18

- Dunbar, continued  
 Susanna, 18  
 Dunckley, Elnathan, 29  
 Silence, 29  
 Dunster, Elizabeth, 28  
 Henry, 28  
 Durfee, Deliverance, 201  
 Thomas, 201  
 Dutton, Adam, 36  
 Sir Hugh, 47  
 Lady Jane, 47  
 John, 48  
 Maud, 48  
 Dycas, Griffith, 39  
 Margaret, 39  
 Dykon, Thomas, 175
- Earle, Elizabeth, 124  
 Ralph, 124  
 Easton, John, 122  
 Eaton, Francis, 29,30+  
 Theophilus, 77,107,113,118  
 Ebles I, Count Reimes, 133  
 Edward III, King, 162  
 Edwards, Abigail, 63,64  
 Alice, 64+,147  
 Ann, 62,63+,64  
 Betty, 64,147  
 Daniel, 63  
 Elizabeth, 64  
 Ephraim, 63+  
 Esther, 64  
 Jane, 63,64  
 John, 62+63  
 Josiah, 63  
 Lucy, 63  
 Mary, 63  
 Sarah, 62,63+  
 Thomas, 62,63+,147+  
 William, 62,63+,64,147  
 Eels, Samuel, 215  
 Eggleston, Begat, 67,132  
 Mercy, 67,132,141  
 Samuel, 67,132,141  
 Eliot, John, 80,86,109,179  
 Joseph, 31  
 Elizabeth I, Queen, 164,188
- Engell, Benjamin, 144,199  
 Mary, 144,199  
 England, Frances, 69  
 John, 69  
 Engleby, Cuthbert, 18  
 Hannah, 18  
 Ennis, Elizabeth, 148  
 Enos, Roger, 154  
 Ermangarde, Lady, 46  
 Erysshe, William, 175  
 Everard, Duke of Frioul, 133  
 Sarah, 65  
 Evarts, Daniel, 66  
 Dorothea, 67  
 Elizabeth, 65,66+,118,139,  
 145  
 Hannah, 67,140  
 James, 67+,140+  
 John, 65,66+,67,139,140+,  
 145  
 Jonathan, 67,141  
 Joseph, 67+,74+  
 Judah, 66+,67  
 Lydia, 67+  
 Marcy, 67  
 Mary, 66,67+,140,170  
 Rebecca, 66  
 Sarah, 65,140+,67  
 William, 65  
 Everest, Comfort, 170  
 Eyre, Gregory, 76  
 Mary, 76
- Fairchild, Mary, 104  
 Farrington, Desire, 99  
 Fawer, Barnabus, 109  
 Grace, 109  
 Fenn, Benjamin, 131  
 Mary, 131,183  
 Phebe, 178  
 Simon, 178+  
 Field, Mary, 24  
 Finch, Mary, 69  
 Nathaniel, 69  
 Fish, Mehitable, 200  
 Susanna, 19  
 Thomas, 200

Fisher, John, 4  
 Fiske, Hannah, 9  
     John, 9  
     Phineas, 9  
 Fitz-Geoffrey, John, 47  
 Fitz-John, John, 47  
     Maud, 47  
 Fitzpiers, Earl, 47  
 FitzWalter, Robert, 47  
 Fletcher, Giles, 164  
     Hannah, 53  
     Joan, 164  
     John, 53,164  
     Richard, 164  
 Flinn, Thomas, 90  
 Foote, Abigail, 158  
     Abraham, 13  
     Hannah, 118  
     Jared, 118  
     Joseph, 71,160  
     Nathaniel, 10,71,160  
     Robert, 10,71,160  
     Samuel, 158  
     Sarah, 160  
     Susan, 10  
     Susanna, 71,160  
     Stephen, 10  
 Forrittt, James, 77  
 Foster, Lettice, 6  
     Mary, 137  
     Nathaniel, 62  
     Rachel, 17,148  
     Samuel, 17,148  
 Fox, Anne, 41,42  
     Betsey, 171  
     William, 41  
 Foxwell, Anne, 168  
     Richard, 168  
 Fowler, Abigail, 131  
     Abraha, 131,132  
     Daniel, 117  
     John, 131  
     Minor, 86  
     Nathan, 118  
     Rebecca, 127  
     Sarah, 118  
     Thomas, 127  
     William, 131  
 Francis, Hugh, 135  
     Margaret, 135  
 Freeborn, Bethia, 182  
     Gideon, 182  
     William, 182  
 Freeman, Mr. 58  
 Freeman, Anna, 31  
     Deborah, 141  
     Ebenezer, 141  
     Francis, 31+  
     Goodwife, 66  
     Lydia, 31  
     Mary, 66  
     Sarah, 146  
     Susanna, 140  
     Thomas, 65,66+,72,141,146  
     William, 31+  
 Freville, George, 135  
     Robert, 135  
     Rose, 135  
     Thomasine, 135+  
 Frisbie, Abiel, 153  
     Abigail, 69+,71,99  
     Abram, 218  
     Benoni, 69+,99,158  
     Caleb, 69+,70+,99+,154,158  
     Chester, 218  
     Daniel, 154+  
     Ebenezer, 69,70,99,158  
     Edward, 11,30,32,69+,70,  
         97,98,99+,108,153,154,  
         159,160,193,202,212  
     Elisha, 99,  
     Elizabeth, 153  
     Frances, 69  
     Hannah, 69+,70+,71,98,158+  
         159  
     Joanna, 158+  
     John, 11,31,32,69+,70+,  
         153,160  
     Jonathan, 69+,153,193  
     Joseph, 11,70,71  
     Josiah, 69+,154  
     Lydia, 70+,71,153  
     Martha, 71,99,153  
     Mary, 69,70,71  
     Nathan, 99  
     Nathaniel, 70,71+,99,153

- Frisbie, continued  
 Rebecca, 11+,69+,71,108,202  
 Ruth, 32,70,71,78  
 Samuel, 69+,71,108,202  
 Sarah, 99,154  
 Silence, 69+,70  
 Susanna, 71,160  
 Sybil, 99  
 Frost, Elizabeth, 69  
 Nicholas, 196  
 Fuller, Agnes, 174  
 Thomas, 174,175  
 Furnival, Lady Berta de, 47  
 Gerard de, 47  
 Fynce, Alice, 177  
 Nicolas, 177+
- Galloway, Lord Alan, 48  
 Lady Elena, 48  
 Gardiner, Gardner, Amey, 182+  
 Jane, 175,176  
 Peregrine, 182  
 Samuel, 170  
 Stephen, 182+  
 Susanna, 170  
 Garnet, John, 167  
 Judith, 167  
 Garneys, Margaret, 135  
 Thomas, 135  
 Gatchell, Isabel, 209  
 Jonathan, 201,209  
 Mary, 201,209+  
 Priscilla, 209  
 Gaunt, Gilbert de, 46  
 Geoffrey, Bishop of Lich-  
 field, 39  
 Gerberga, Queen, 46+  
 Gernon, Alice de, 135+  
 Joan de, 135  
 John de, 135+  
 Margaret de, 135  
 William de, 135  
 Gibbon, Anne, 163  
 Gilbert, John, 78  
 Matthew, 78+,93  
 Sarah, 78  
 Gildersleeve, Rebecca, 153
- Gillet, Hannah, 198  
 Joanna, 198  
 Jonathan, 198  
 Josiah, 198  
 Timothy P., 91  
 Gillson, William, 167  
 Gisela, 133  
 Gloucester, William of, 134  
 Glover, Elizabeth, 78  
 Gobaud, Baubaud, Alice, 135  
 Guy, 135  
 Godfrey, John, 182  
 Mary, 182  
 Goffe, William, 113,114,129  
 Goldham, Frances, 72,139,140  
 Henry, 22,23,24,72,139,140  
 217  
 Susanna, 22,23,73  
 Goodrich, Bartholomew, 73  
 Dinah, 73  
 Elizabeth, 74, 157  
 John, 37,67,73,74,157  
 Lydia, 66,74+  
 Mary, 74+  
 Rachel, 74  
 Richard, 66,73,216,217  
 Goodsell, Lydia, 153  
 Ruth, 49  
 Sarah, 49  
 Thomas, 49,153  
 Goodspeed, Alice, 170  
 Ebenezer, 170  
 John, 170  
 Joseph, 170  
 Lydia, 170  
 Roger, 170  
 Thankful, 170  
 Goodyear, Esther, 189  
 Stephen, 77,189  
 Gould, Mary, 124  
 Grange, Agnes, 6  
 William, 6  
 Grantmesnil, Petronilla, 48  
 Grave, Eleanor de la, 48  
 Graves, Elizabeth, 57  
 George, 141  
 John, 57,141  
 Nathaniel, 34

- Graves, continued  
 Sarah, 34,141  
 Green, Benjamin, 191  
 John, 191, 208  
 Phoebe, 191  
 Greenway, Alice, 38  
 Ellin, 38  
 Thomas, 38  
 Gregson, Abigail, 79  
 Alice, 76+  
 Ann, Anna, 76+,78  
 Edith, 76+  
 Francis, 76  
 George, 76+  
 Gregory, 76  
 Hannah, 78  
 Henry, 76+  
 Jane, 32,70,77  
 John, 76  
 Martha, 76  
 Mary, 76+,78+  
 Phebe, 78  
 Rebecca, 29,78,79  
 Richard, 76+,78  
 Sarah, 78  
 Susanna, 56,78  
 Thomas, 29,30,56,76,77,78  
 Vincent, 76  
 William, 76,78  
 Grey, Sybil, 176  
 Griffing, Mary, 171  
 Grimes, Mary, 94  
 Grinell, Daniel, 143,208  
 Homer, 19  
 Lydia, 19  
 Mary, 208  
 Matthew, 143,208  
 Rose, 143, 208  
 Thomas, 143  
 Griswold, Ann, 85  
 Michael, 85  
 Thomas, 85  
 Gunn, Abel, 31  
 Gurney, david, 19  
 Susanna, 19  
 Guy, Mary, 196  
 Nicholas, 196  
 Guydat, Mary, 176  
 Guttridge, see Goodrich.  
 Gyllebrand, Sarah, 164  
 Hall, Abigail, 84,85,89,94,10  
 106,119  
 Abraham, 86+,87  
 Alice, 201  
 Amanda, 89  
 Amaziah, 13,15,20,89+,90+  
 91,119,218,221  
 Ann, 82+  
 Anna, 80,151  
 Anne, 85  
 Armenia F., 91  
 Betsey, 15,90+,91,218  
 Billy, 89,90  
 Daniel, 130  
 David, 81  
 David Augustus, 82  
 Deborah, 94,106  
 Deliverance, 201  
 Ebenezer, 94,106  
 Eber, 15,86+,87+,88+,89,  
 119,172,218  
 Eliphalet, 87,94  
 Elizabeth, 54,55,82,83+,  
 84+,93+,180,201  
 Ellen, 90,91  
 Emma F., 91  
 Esther, 80,82,93+  
 Francis, 93,210,211,212  
 Gilbert, 85,86+,87+,88+,  
 93+  
 Hannah, 88,89,172  
 Hannah Celina, 15,20,88,  
 89,90,91  
 Henry, 81  
 Hiland, Hyland, Highland,  
 26,85+,86+,87+,105,172  
 Jerusha, 87  
 John, 24,55,80,81,82+,83,  
 84,85+,86,87+,93+,106,  
 189  
 Lois, 154  
 Lucretia, 87  
 Mary, 24,25,29,82+,84,85,  
 87,88,93,94+,106,130,  
 157,172,

- Hall, continued  
 Mary Jane, 82  
 Nathaniel, 87,94  
 Newton, 90  
 Newton Bushnel, 91  
 Philemon, 84,87  
 Phoebe, 87  
 Polly, 89,90  
 Rachel, 26,85,87+,106  
 Rebecca, 94  
 Richard, 81+,82+  
 Roxana, 88+  
 Samuel, 54,55,80,81+,82+,  
 83+,84,87,93,106  
 Sarah, 55,82,83,85  
 Silence, 94  
 Stephen, 85,86+,87  
 Thankful, 86+,87  
 Thomas, 26,29,54+,55+,82,  
 83+,84+,85,86+,87+,106  
 William, 24,73,87,93,106,  
 189,201,216  
 Zuriel, 201  
 Hamilton, Isabel, 183  
 Hammond, Ann, 58  
 Hand, John, 203  
 Joseph, 140  
 Sarah, 140  
 Handford, Margaret, 167  
 Harberd, Francisca, 150  
 William, 150  
 Hardware, Elizabeth, 41,42+  
 Henry, 41  
 Harlow, William, 169  
 Harmon, Catherine, 163,164  
 Henry, 163  
 Mary, 163  
 Thomas, 163,164  
 William, 163  
 Harrington, Hannah, 160  
 Mary, 70  
 Samuel, 160  
 Harris, Gabriel, 201  
 Martha, 202  
 Mary, 44  
 Peter, 202  
 Walter, 202  
 Harrison, Abigail, 99  
 Abraham, 99  
 Allen, 100+  
 Ammi, 12  
 Amos, 99  
 Augusta Keziah, 100  
 Benjamin, 95  
 Daniel, 12,98  
 Desire, 99  
 Dorothea, 99  
 Dorothy, 96,98  
 Elizabeth, 12,95,96+,98+  
 192  
 Ellen, 96  
 Esther, 99  
 Hannah, 70,98+,99,100,154  
 Henry, 100  
 Isaac, 98,204  
 Jairus, 100+  
 John, 96,98  
 Jonah, 100  
 Jonathan, 11,99  
 Joseph, 10  
 Josiah, 99,100+  
 Justus, 100  
 Lydia, 99,100+  
 Lyman, 100  
 Margaret, 98  
 Maria, 96  
 Martha, 12,99  
 Mary, 98+,99+  
 Nathaniel, 11,12+,70,71,  
 95,96,97,98+,99+,100,  
 153+,154,215  
 Patience, 98,99,204  
 Peter, 12  
 Philemon R., 100  
 Polly, 100  
 Rebecca, 98,99  
 Richard, 10,11,12+,70,95+  
 96,97+,153,192+,197,204  
 Russell, 100  
 Sally, 100  
 Samuel, 96,98  
 Sarah, 11,96,99,100  
 Silence, 99  
 Suri, 90

- Harrison, continued  
     Susan, 10  
     Thankful, 99+,153,154,215  
 Thomas, 10,11,12+,30,70,95,  
     96+,97,98+,99,153,192+,  
     193,197,204,212  
 Hatherly, Timothy, 167  
 Hatton, Sir Christopher, 187  
     John, 187  
 Hawkes, Sarah, 207  
 Hawl, Grace, 151  
 Hayden, Anna, 18  
     John, 18  
     Mary, 66  
     Nathaniel, 146  
     Sarah, 146  
     William, 66,146  
 Hayes, Elizabeth, 114  
     Mary, 114+  
     Nathaniel, 114+  
 Hayward, Barzillai, 19  
     Isaiah, 19  
     Lucy, 19  
     Sarah, 19  
     Waldo, 19  
 Hazard, Elizabeth, 101, 102  
     121  
     Hannah, 101,102+  
     Jonathan, 102  
     Martha, 101+,102,137  
     Nathaniel, 102  
     Robert, 101+,102+  
     Thomas, 101+,102+,121,137  
 Heath, Elizabeth, 137,138  
     Isaac, 110,137+  
 Hedge, Margery, 175  
 Hedwige, 133  
 Helman, Elizabeth, 1  
 Hemmingway, Sara, 49,202  
 Henbury, Arthur, 71  
     Susanna, 71,160  
 Hendley, Alice, 162  
     Gervase, 162  
     Walter, 162  
 Hendry, Agnes, 174  
     Robert, 174  
 Henry I, Emperor, 46,133  
 Henry II, King, 48  
 Henry III, King, 134  
 Henry VII, King, 164  
 Henry VIII, King, 5  
 Hereford, Bertha de, 134  
     William de, 134  
 Highland, Hiland, Hyland,  
     Deborah, 94,106  
     Elizabeth, 25,57,105,106,  
     147  
     George, 57,84,94,105+,106  
     140,147  
     Hannah, 57,105,106+  
     Mary, 84,105,106  
 Hildegard, Queen, 46,133  
 Hilduin IV, Count Rouci, 133  
 Hill, Abigail, 147  
     Ann, 76,148  
     Deliverance, 50  
     Esther, 170  
     Hannah, 50,106,116,147  
     Isaac, 148,170  
     James, 148  
     John, 33,105,106,116,148  
     Laurence, 76  
     Luke, 50,147  
     Samuel, 105  
     Sarah, 171  
     Tahan, 147  
 Hilles, Gilbert, 177  
 Hinckley, Thomas, 167  
 Hinde, William, 42  
 Hinds, Ebenezer, 18  
     Lydia, 18  
 Hinkson, Mary, 56  
 Hinsdale, Barnabas, 83  
     Robert, 83  
     Sarah, 83  
 Hitchcock, Elizabeth, 24  
     John, 116  
     Martha, 116  
     Matthias, 24,210,211  
     Nathaniel, 24  
 Hitt, Sarah, 171  
 Hoadley, Abigail, 11,69,71  
     Elizabeth, 69  
     Hannah, 98  
     Jerusha, 154  
     John, 15,90+,216,218,220  
     Mrs. John, 221+  
 Katherine, 118

- Hoadley, continued  
   Lydia, 99,100,153  
   Mary, 69,98  
   Mercy, 15,90  
   Nathaniel, 15  
   Ruth, 32,70,78  
   Samuel, 11+,71,98,99,154  
   Silas, 15,90  
   William, 11+,15,32,69+,70,  
     71,98+,99,153,154,193  
 Hobart, Abijah, 153  
   Jerusha, 154  
   Rebecca, 153  
 Hockenhull, Anne, 29+,40  
 Hodgkin, John, 24,118  
   Joseph, 118  
   Mary, 24  
   Noah, 118  
 Holden, Randall, 199  
 Holford, Dorothy, 36,40,47  
   Henry, 36  
   Jane, 47,187  
   Joan, 36  
   John, 36  
   Richard, 187  
   Roger, 36  
   Thomas, 36,40,47  
   Walter, 36  
   William, 36  
 Holland, Maud de, 48  
   Robert de, 47  
 Holmes, Rebecca, 18  
 Holton, William, 80  
 Honeyman, Rev. James, 116,  
   118,183,184  
 Hooker, Anne, 1  
   Dorothy, 149  
   Hezekiah, 149  
   James, 149  
   John, 149  
   Samuel, 149  
   Thomas, 1,77,149  
 Hookey, Martha, 183  
 Hooper, Ebenezer, 18  
   Relief, 18  
 Hopkins, Bethia, 22  
   John, 22  
 Horton, Elizabeth, 28  
   Housegoe, John, 216  
   Hovenden, Alice, 163  
     Richard, 163  
     William, 163  
 Howard, Abiel, 19  
   Bathsheba, 19  
   Hannah, 19  
   Keziah, 19  
   Joseph, 18  
   Polly Brett, 19  
   Relief, 18  
   Simeon, 19  
 Howd, Azariah, 213  
   Benjamin, 212,213  
   Elizabeth, 118,212,213  
   Hannah, 215  
   John, 215  
   Joseph, 118  
   Pennock, 118  
   Sarah, 148  
 Howe, Katherine, 112  
 Howell, John, 112  
 Hoyt, Augusta Keziah, 100  
   Mable,Prescott, 100  
   Minot, 100  
 Hubbard, Abigail, 139  
   Daniel, 22+,141+  
   Ebenezer, 82  
   Elizabeth, 22+,139,141  
   George, 96  
   Jerusha, 154  
   Mary, 82,131  
   Sarah, 96  
   Susanna, 141  
   Thomas, 82  
 Hubbell, Richard, 67  
 Hues, Lewis, 101  
   Martha, 101  
 Hugh Capet, 46,133  
 Hugh, Duke of France, 133  
 Hugh Magnus, 46  
 Hughes, Mary  
   Samuel, 24  
 Hull, Abigail, 57  
   Andrew, 103+,104,107,139  
   Benjamin, 64,147,148  
   Hannah, 64,104,139,147,148  
   John, 104



- Hull, continued  
 Joseph, 58,169  
 Katherine, 103+,108  
 Mary, 104  
 Richard, 103+  
 Sarah, 103,104,139  
 Humery, Sarah, 209  
 Humiston, John, 202  
 Sarah, 202  
 Hummerstone, Henry, 60  
 Humphreville, John, 16,61  
 Mary, 16,61  
 Hurt, Nicholas, 76  
 Hutchinson, Anne, 109,179,207  
 Hyder, Phoebe, 164  
 William, 164  
 Hyland, see Highland
- Ipstones, William de, 48  
 Inman, Edward, 137  
 Johanna, 137  
 Ithell, Mary, 206  
 Pierre, 206  
 Ives, Hannah, 107+,108+  
 John, 107,108  
 Joseph, 108,194  
 Martha, 104,108,194  
 Mary, 108  
 Phebe, 69,108,159  
 Rose, 113  
 William, 104,107,108,159,  
 194
- Jackson, Bathsheba, 19  
 Elizabeth, 193  
 John, 188,192  
 Jone, 41  
 Sarah, 183+  
 Jacobs, Mercy, 97  
 Jagger, Jeremiah, 195  
 James I, King, 164  
 Jenkins, Edward, 19  
 Louisa, 19  
 Lucy, 19  
 Jenney, Bridget, 177  
 Jillett, Elizabeth, 207  
 Joan, Nicholas, 165  
 John, King, 134
- Johnson, Abigail, 110  
 Benjamin, 118  
 Deborah, 10,182+  
 Chloe, 170  
 Edward, 10  
 Elizabeth, 10,93,110+  
 Ellen, 95,110  
 Grace, 109  
 Hannah, 145+  
 Humphrey, 110  
 Isaac, 24,110+,118,171+,  
 137  
 Jane, 40  
 John, 99,109,110,118,136,  
 145+,147,170,179  
 Margery, 109,110  
 Mary, 24+,110,111,136  
 Mehetable, 110  
 Nathaniel, 118,203  
 Rebecca, 99  
 Robert, 145  
 Ruth, 118  
 Samuel, 118  
 Sarah, 96  
 Submit, 171  
 Thomas, 95,96  
 William, 22,25+,93  
 Johnston, Deborah, 182+  
 Elijah, 132+  
 Jones, Desire, 12  
 Edeard, 128  
 John, 65  
 Elizabeth, 131  
 Joan, 53,165  
 John, 22,53,158,159  
 Thomas, 21,131,216  
 Welthian, 13,155  
 William, 116  
 Jordan, Elizabeth, 131  
 Joan, 53,165  
 John, 22,158,159  
 Thomas, 21,131,216  
 Judith of Bavaria, 133
- Katon, Mary Ann, 118  
 Keene, Robert, 176

- Kimberly, Abiah, 114,115  
 Abigail, 89,116,118,119  
 Abraham, 89,112+,114+,115,  
 116+,117+,118+,184  
 Alice, 112,113  
 Barbara, 116  
 Bathshua, 116  
 Beulah, 118  
 Eleazer, 114  
 Elizabeth, 114  
 Eustace de, 112  
 George, 118  
 Hannah, 61,114+,116+,118+  
 Hugh de, 112  
 Isaac Sherman, 118  
 Jacob, 118  
 John, 112  
 Katherine, 112,118  
 Martha, 116  
 Mary, 112,114+,115+,116+,  
 117,118+,184  
 Miriam, 114  
 Nathaniel, 61,114+,115+,  
 116+,184  
 Robert, 112,118  
 Ruth, 114,118  
 Sarah, 115,118+  
 Thankful, 118  
 Thomas, 22,30+,107,112,  
 113,114+  
 William, 112  
 Zuriel, 116+  
 Kingsley, Eldad, 137  
 John, 111,136,137  
 Mary, 111,136  
 Mehetable, 137  
 Kingsnorth, Henry, 73,216  
 Kirby, Abiel, 115+  
 Deborah, 115+  
 John, 115  
 Joseph, 115  
 Mary, 115  
 Kirkham, Patience, 148  
 Samuel, 148  
 Thomas, 148  
 Kitchell, Joan, 165  
 Robert, 52,146,165,216,  
 217+  
 Knachbull, Anne, 163  
 Joan, 163  
 John, 163  
 Richard, 163  
 Knapp, Caleb, 191  
 Hannah, 191+  
 John, 190  
 Joshua, 191  
 Nicholas, 191+  
 Kneeland, John, 17,148  
 Rachel, 17,148  
 Knight, Fanny, 20  
 Knowles, Richard, 28  
 Ruth, 28  
 Laborie, Anthony, 132  
 James, 132  
 Mehitable, 132  
 Lacie, Gilbert, de, 47  
 Lamberton, Elizabeth, 96  
 George, 77,189  
 Lamphere, Caty, 166  
 Lampson, Thomas, 96  
 Lancaster, Gabriel, 40  
 Margaret, 40  
 Lane, Margaret, 176  
 Lanfare, Caty, 154,155  
 Oliver, 154  
 Phebe, 154,155  
 Lange, Thomas, 163  
 Langstaff, Bethuel, 215  
 Hannah, 215  
 Lanye, Faith, 176  
 Larkin, Elizabeth, 18  
 Lascelle, Gershom, 206  
 Meribe, 206  
 Lathrop, Barnabas, 19  
 Edward, 19  
 Mark, 19  
 Rachel, 19  
 Elizabeth, 97  
 Latimer, John, 156  
 Lattin, Richard, 195  
 Laurenson, Hannah, 102  
 James, 102  
 Lawrence, Hannah, 44,101,190  
 Richard, 44  
 Susan, 177. Thomas, 191

- Lawton, Elizabeth, 101,102,  
     121+,123+,124+,181  
 Grace, 121  
 George, 101,102,121+,122,  
     123+,124+,201,209+  
 John, 123  
 Isaac, 121  
 Isabel, 121,123  
 Job, 123,124  
 Mary, 121,123+,124+,125,  
     182,209  
 Mercy, 123,201  
 Nicholas, 121  
 Robert, 121,122,123+,124+  
     182,183,208,209+  
 Ruth, 123,124,183,209  
 Sarah, 121  
 Susanna, 123  
 Thomas, 121+,122,181  
 Leche, John, 45  
     Mary, 45  
 Lee, Edward, 24  
     Samuel, 24  
 Leeke, Catherine, 82  
     John, 82  
 Leete, Abigail, 24,130,131+  
     Anne, Anna, 127+,131  
     Andrew, 22,24,106  
     Benjamin, 132+  
     Caleb, 131  
     Daniel, 132  
     Elizabeth, 127,131  
     Graciana, 130,131  
     Isabella, 127  
     Jane, 127  
     Jerusha, 132+,41,171  
     John, 53,127+,128+,130+,  
         131+,135,141,187  
     Joshua, 131+,132+,141,171  
     Maria, 127  
     Mary, 53,128+,130,131+,  
         132,188  
     Mercy, 132,141  
     Mehitable, 131,132  
     Peletiah, 131  
     Peregrine, 131  
     Rebecca, 127  
     Richard, 127  
     Sarah, 128+,130,131+  
     Thomas, 40,127+  
     William, 21,23,52,53,56,  
         84,85,126,127,128+,219  
         130+,131+,135,147,187,  
         188,216,217  
 Leigh, John de, 37  
     Katherine de, 37,40  
 Lentall, Rowland, 38  
 Lewis, Aggephe, 141  
     Ebenezer, 141  
     Ethan, 148  
     Sibylla, 148  
     William, 141  
 Lichfield, Bishop of, 43  
 Liegard, Princess, 46  
 Linden, Hannah, 55  
     John, 55  
 Lines, Lynes, Abiah, 108  
     Elizabeth, 95,96  
     Hannah, 116+  
     Henry, 95,96  
     Hopestill, 95  
     John, 95,96  
     Ralph, 108  
 Linnell, David, 168,169  
     Hannah, 169  
     Robert, 169  
 Linnett, see Linnell  
 Linsley, Benjamin, 11  
     Francis, 11  
     John, 16+,73,93,98  
     Mary, 16  
     Matthew, 11  
     Rebecca, 11  
 Littler, Elizabeth, 43  
     Rafe, 43  
 Llewellyn, Prince of Wales,  
     134  
 Lobdell, Rebecca, 61  
     Simon, 61  
 Lockier, John, 182  
 Lockwood, Margery, 175,176  
     Robert, 175  
 Lombart, Jabez, 169  
 Longspee, Ela de, 48  
 Loomis, Mary, 197  
     Thomas, 198

- Lothrop, John, 167,168+,169,  
     170  
     Joseph, 169  
     Thomas, 167  
 Louis I, King, 133  
 Louis II, King, 46  
 Louis III, King, 46  
 Luddington, Ellen, 202  
     Hannah, 206  
     Martha, 158,159  
     Mary, 212  
     Mercy, 212  
     William, 158,159,202,212+  
 Ludolph, Duke of Saxony, 133  
 Lumbart, Jabez, 169  
 Lynes, see Lines  
 Lyon, John, 116+  
     Richard, 116  
     Samuel, 116  
  
 McCoy, Maria, 12  
 McIntosh, Adaline, 19  
     John, 19  
  
 Mainwaring, Elizabeth, 43  
     George, 43  
     Thomas, 43  
 Makin, Grace, 178  
     Tobias, 178  
 Malbon, Richard, 77  
 Mallory, Elizabeth, 115+  
     John, 94,115,116  
     Mary, 16,61  
     Peter, 94,115  
     Rebecca, 94  
     Thomas, 16,61  
 Maltby, Daniel,99  
     Esther, 99  
     Mary, 99  
     William, 193  
 Manchester, Elizabeth, 144  
     209  
     Margaret, 182  
     Stephen, 144,209  
     Thomas, 192,209  
     William, 182  
 Margaret of Wales, 134  
  
 Marshall, Eliakim, 131  
     Lady Maud, 47  
     Samuel, 131  
     Sarah, 131  
 Mary, Queen, 122  
 Mason, Mary, 147  
     Nicholas, 147  
     Sarah, 55  
 Mather, Cotton, 128  
 Matincock, Sachem, 151  
 May, Abigail, 110  
 Meaker, William, 95  
 Meigs, Irene, 171  
     John, 57  
     Lydia, 57  
     Mary, 139  
 Mephram, John, 216  
 Merriam, Mary, 52,166  
     Robert, 52,166  
 Merriman, Hannah, 108  
     Nathaniel,108  
 Merry, Ann, 76  
     Henry, 76  
 Meutys, Frances, 186  
     Hercules, 186  
 Miantonomi, Chief, 207  
 Middlebrook, Joseph, 65  
 Miles, Abigail, 98  
     John, 98  
     Richard, 78  
 Miller, Mercy, 132,141  
     Samuel, 132,141  
 Milnes, Alice, 76+  
     Richard, 76  
     William, 76  
 Mitchell, Sarah, 178  
 Monchi, Hugh de, 133+  
 Monroe, Andrew, 202  
 Montfort, Baldwin de, 46,47+  
     Henry de, 46  
     Hugh de, 46  
     Joanna, 47  
     John de, 46+  
     Katherine de, 47,48  
     Matilda de, 46  
     Maud de, 46  
     Peter de, 46+  
     Robert de, 47

- Montfort, continued  
     Rosa de, 46  
     Thurstan de, 46+  
     William de, 47  
 Montgomery, Ellen, 47  
     Sir John, 47  
 More, Thomas, 4  
 Morgan, Elizabeth, 183  
     Theophilus, 183  
 Morris, Elizabeth, 95+, 96  
     John, 96  
 Morrison, Abraham, 94  
     Silence, 94  
 Morse, Beulah, 118  
     John, 118  
 Morton, Ephraim, 169  
     George, 169  
     Mary, 169  
 Morvois, Bertha de, 46  
 Moses, Isabel, 199  
 Mososup, Sachem, 208  
 Moss, Barbara, 31  
     John, 31  
     Joseph, 31  
     Martha, 194  
     Mercy, 159, Elizabeth,  
     Samuel, 31  
 Mott, Adam, 209  
     Jacob, 209  
     Sarah, 209  
 Moulthrop, Ellen, 158, 202  
     Hannah, 97  
     Matthew, 97  
 Mowry, Benjamin, 102, 137+  
     Bethia, 137  
     Elizabeth, 136, 137  
     Hannah, 137+, 138+, 181  
     John, 137  
     Johanna, 137  
     Jonathan, 137  
     Joseph, 137  
     Martha, 102, 137  
     Mary, 111, 136+, 137  
     Nathaniel, 137  
     Roger, 102, 111, 136, 137, 181  
     Susanna, 138  
     Thomas, 137, 138  
 Mulliner, Thomas, 60
- Mumford, Peleg, 180  
     Sara, 181  
     Thomas, 180, 181  
 Munger, Abigail, 141+  
     Aggephe, 141  
     Anne, 141  
     Caleb, 141  
     Deborah, 141  
     Dorothea, 67  
     Ebenezer, 141+  
     Frances, 72, 139  
     John, 132, 140+, 141+  
     Jonathan, 141+  
     Josiah, 141+  
     Mary, 67, 132, 140, 141+  
     Nicholas, 66, 67+, 72, 104,  
     105, 139, 140  
     Rachel, 141+  
     Sarah, 67, 104, 139, 140, 141  
     Samuel, 67, 140, 141  
     Susanna, 141  
 Murdoc, Geoffrey, 46  
     Juliana, 46
- Nash, Thomas, 216  
 Nason, Frances, 150  
 Negus, Grace, 109  
 Newell, Abraham, 138  
     Susanna, 138  
 Newman, Elizabeth, 149  
     Francis, 113, 128, 188, 217  
     Mary, 138  
     Richard, 159  
 Nichols, Mary, 31  
     Samuel, 31, 159  
 Norreys, Sir John, 38  
     Katherine, 38  
 Norton, Francis, 33+  
     Thomas, 84, 216  
 Nott, Hannah, 25  
     John, 25  
     Nathaniel, 25
- Odding, Sarah, 179  
 Odell, Deborah, 61  
     John, 61  
     William, 61

Oldham, John, 80  
 Olmstead, Mabel, 197  
 Orreby, Sir John de, 37  
 Orris, Hugh, 178  
 Osborn, Joseph, 113  
 Otley, Mary, 39  
     Lord, 39  
 Otto the Great, 133  
 Oviatt, Amy, 9  
     Thomas, 9  
  
 Pace, Margareta, 150  
 Packard, Bethia, 18  
     Samuel, 18  
 Packington, Agnes, 5+  
     John, 5+  
     Robert, 5+  
     Thomas, 5+  
 Page, George, 202  
     Mary, 29  
     Nathaniel, 11  
     Sarah, 85, 202  
     Zillah, 11  
 Paine, Alice, 143+, 201  
     Anne, 128  
     Anthony, 143, 199  
     Elizabeth, 162, 164  
     John, Rev., 128  
     Mary, 143, 144  
     Moses, 162, 164  
     Rose, 143, 199  
     Stephen, 137  
 Palmer, Bethia, 137  
     Desire, 12  
     Elizabeth, 153  
     George, 137  
     Isaac, 12  
     Jared, 12  
     John, 108  
     Joseph, 153  
     Michael, 108  
     Phebe, 108  
     William, 33  
 Pamer, Damaris, 212, 213  
     Micah, 212, 213  
 Pankhurst, Elizabeth, 165  
 Pardee, George, 171  
  
 Martha, 71  
 Susanna, 154  
 Parke, William, 110  
 Parker, Edward, 108  
     Elizabeth, 156+  
     Hannah, 108  
     John, 108, 157  
     Joseph, 148  
     Lucy, 148  
 Parkes, William, 136  
 Parkinson, Elizabeth, 40  
 Parmelee, Abigail, 116, 147  
     Abraham, 25, 147  
     Alice, 147, 148  
     Ambrose, 118  
     Anna, 146, 148+  
     Benjamin, 149  
     Betty, 147  
     Caleb, 147  
     Charles, 148  
     Daniel, 148  
     David, 148  
     Desire, 12+, 17, 148+, 149  
     Dorothy, 149  
     Elizabeth, 25, 64, 65, 106,  
         116, 118, 145+, 147, 148  
     Hannah, 64, 167  
     Isaac, 25  
     Jane, 148  
     Jehiel, 148  
     Job, 64, 147  
     Joel, 147  
     John, 25, 64, 65, 89, 93, 106,  
         116, 118, 145+, 146, 147+,  
         118, 216, 217+  
     Jonathan, 148  
     Joseph, 89, 116+, 148, 149  
     Joshua, 64, 147+, 148  
     Lucy, 148  
     Mary, 25, 145, 147+, 148  
     Nathaniel, 145, 146  
     Patience, 148  
     Priscilla, 147  
     Rachel, 17, 148  
     Rebecca, 145  
     Samuel, 148  
     Sarah, 146, 148+, 149+  
     Sibylla, 148

- Parmelee, continued  
     Stephen, 147  
     Susanna, 148  
     Timothy, 12,17,89,148+  
 Parsons, Grace, 121  
     Samuel, 62  
 Pavie, Countess, 46  
 Payton, Christopher de, 135  
     Edmund de, 135  
     Francis de, 135  
     Grace, 135  
     Joan, 135  
     John, 135  
     Margaret, 135  
     Robert de, 135  
     Rose de, 135  
     Thomas de, 135  
 Peacock, John, 104  
     Mary, 104  
 Pearce, John, 209  
     Susanna, 209  
 Peché, Sir John, 47  
     Lady Margaret, 47  
 Peck, James, 154  
     John, 194  
     Martha, 194  
     William, 103,194  
 Pell, Thomas, 67  
 Pellate, Anne, 177  
 Pembroke, Earl William, 47  
 Pennock, Elizabeth, 118  
 Perkins, John, 97  
     Maria, 150  
     Mary, 183  
     Rebecca, 97  
     Richard, 113  
 Pepin, King, 46  
     Count de Valois, 46  
 Pepper, Elizabeth, 110  
     Robert, 110+  
 Perry, Mary, 61  
     Nathaniel, 61  
     Priscilla, 181  
     Richard, 61  
     Samuel, 31  
 Peshall, Humphrey de, 48  
 Pettyfield, Judith, 177  
     William, 177+  
 Phippen, Benjamin, 9  
     David, 9  
     Gamaliel, 9  
     Rebecca, 9  
     Sarah, 9,128  
 Pierce, Benjamin, 29  
     Betty, 29  
     Hannah, 29  
 Pierson, Abraham, 30+,33,  
     96+,97,157,158,196,197,  
     203,212  
     Dorothy, 25  
     Ephraim, 25  
     Henry, 25  
     Joseph, 25,202  
     Maria,Marie,Mary, 96,196+  
     Thomas, 96,196  
 Pike, Hannah, 166+  
     Thomas, 116+  
 Pinckney, Philip, 67  
 Pinion, Christian, 61  
     Nicholas, 61  
     Thomas, 61  
 Plaine, Anna, 146+  
     William, 146,216  
 Plantagenet, Hameline, 47  
     Isabella, 47  
 Platt, John, 189  
     Mary, 82,189  
     Richard, 82  
 Plaunch, Alice de, 46  
     William de, 46  
 Plum, Plumb, John, 115  
     Mary, 115  
     Samuel, 33  
 Poitiers, Adela de, 133  
 Pole, Martha, 76  
     Richard, 76  
 Pond, Abigail, 202  
 Poolye, Gyles, 176  
     Margery, 176  
 Porter, Edward, 110  
     Elizabeth, 9+,110  
     Grace, 178  
     John,179, Mrs., 179  
     Roger, 178  
 Post, Rebecca, 44+  
     Stephen, 44, Thomas, 44+

- Potter, Elizabeth, 156  
     Hannah, 49  
     Ichabod, 101,102,137  
     John, 49,156,157,208  
     Joseph, 69,108+,159  
     Martha, 101,102,137  
     Mary, 108  
     Nathaniel, 102  
     Phebe, 69,108+,159  
     Rebecca, 69,108,202  
     Robert, 143,199  
     Roger, 178  
     Samuel,157
- Powell, Priscilla, 97  
     Thomas, 97
- Powers, Bettie, 18  
     Edward, 18  
     Phillis, 18
- Praers, Elena de, 37  
     Ellin de, 37  
     Henry de, 37  
     Roger de, 37  
     William de, 37
- Prescott, Polly, 100
- Preston, Edward, 113  
     Hachaliah, 114  
     Hannah, 114  
     Joseph, 114  
     Mary, 112,113  
     William, 112
- Price, Benjamin, 62
- Puliston, Ann, 43  
     Edward, 43
- Quincy, Elena de, 48  
     Roger de, 48  
     Saher de, 48
- Rainer IV, Count Hainault,  
     133
- Ranger, Hannah, 18  
     John, 18
- Raul III, 46
- Relf, Thomas, 21
- Reimes, Beatrix, 133
- Reinold, Count, 46
- Reynolds, Elizabeth, 69
- Richard III, King, 38
- Robards, Catherine, 82
- Robbins, John, 114  
     Mary, 114  
     Philemon, 12,149,155
- Robert I, King, 46
- Roberts, George, 164  
     Margaret, 164  
     Margery, 164  
     Mary, 164  
     Sir Walter, 164
- Robinson, Isaac, 167+  
     Thomas, 25
- Rockwood, Nicholas, 29  
     Silence, 29
- Rogers, Alice, 150  
     Ann, Anne, 150+,151,152+  
         153  
     Catherine, 164  
     Charles, 150  
     Daniel, 154  
     Edward, 150+,164  
     Elizabeth, 127,152,153+,  
         193  
     Frances, 150  
     Francisca, 150  
     Grace, 178  
     Gratia, 150  
     Hannah, 13,15,100,152,153  
         154+,155
- Isabella, 127  
     Jerusha, 154  
     Johanna, 150  
     Jonathan, 151,152+  
     Joseph, 152,154  
     Josiah, 153  
     Joyce, 150  
     Katherine, 150,151  
     Lois, 154  
     Lydia, 71,150,153+,154  
     Maria, 150  
     Margaret, 150  
     Martha, 153,154  
     Mary, 152+,153+,154,158  
     Naomi, 152  
     Noah, 16,71,99,149,152,  
         153+,193,198+  
     Phebe, 151+,152,154,155  
     Rebecca, 153  
     Richard, 150



- Rogers, continued  
   Rose, 150  
   Ruth, 154  
   Stephen, 154  
   Thankful, 99,153  
   Thomas, 150,151,153,178  
   William, 44,99,149,150+,  
     151,152,157,198  
 Rogerson, Jane, 40  
   Elizabeth, 40  
 Rose, Abigail, 158  
   Daniel, 157,160  
   Deborah, 10,158,159+,160  
   Delivered, 158  
   Dorcas, 157,213  
   Elizabeth, 108  
   Hannah, 69  
   Joanna, 158  
   John, 10+,69,108+,156,157  
     158+,159,160,197,212  
   Jonathan, 70,158+  
   Lydia, 158,160  
   Margery, 156,157  
   Martha, 159,212  
   Mary, 98,157+,159  
   Phebe, 108  
   Robert, 69,70,156+,157+,  
     158,196,203,212  
   Samuel, 98,157,158,159,160  
   Sarah, 157,160  
   Thomas, 156  
 Rossiter, Anna,148  
   Bryant, 140  
   John, 139  
   Samuel, 148  
 Rouci, Alix de, 133  
   Margarite de, 133  
 Royce, Abigail, 171  
   Elizabeth, 97  
   Isaac, 97  
   Mary, 148  
   Samuel, 9  
   Sarah, 9  
   Robert, 9  
   Timothy, 171  
 Ruck, John, 164  
   Katherine, 164  
   Thomas, 164  
 Ruggles, Rev. [Thomas], 170  
   Thomas, 23,24,25,54,85,  
     87,172  
 Rundle, Hannah, 63  
   William, 63+  
 Rus, Alice le, 134  
   William, 134  
 Russell, Autherin, 150  
   Captain, 216  
   Hannah, 114  
   James, 114  
   John, 79,193  
   Joyce, 150  
   Martha, 29  
   Mary, 152  
   Phebe, 78  
   Samuel, 16,17,204  
   Sarah, 100  
   William, 29  
 Rutherford, Henry, 128+  
   Mary, 130  
   Sarah, 128+  
 Rutter, John, 41  
   Margaret, 41  
 Sadd, John, 60  
 Salsburie, Elizabeth, 121  
 Salter, Mary, 7  
   Richard, 7  
 Sanders, Katherine, 164  
 Sanford, John, 124,208  
   Samuel, 208  
   Sarah, 208  
 Santhy, Anne, 43  
   Robert, 43  
 Satley, Esther, 29  
 Savage, Sir John, 48,108  
   Maud, 48  
   Rachel, 106  
 Saxton, Abigail, 87  
   Tabitha, 171  
 Say, Baron Geoffrey de, 47  
   Idonae de, 47  
   William de, 47  
 Schuyler, Earl L., 100  
   Edith Sumner, 100  
   Hoyt Lester, 100  
   Mabel Hoyt, 100

Scranton, Anne, 141  
     Elizabeth, 24  
     Hannah, 67  
     John, 21,24,141  
     Nicholas, 67  
     Samuel, 67  
 Seabrook, Mary, 112,194  
     Robert, 112  
 Searle, Richard, 200  
 Sears, Elizabeth, 59  
     Knyvet, 59  
 Seeley, Nathaniel, 113  
 Seward, Abigail, 84,106  
     John, 84,106  
     William, 65  
 Shaner, Lucy, 171  
 Shapleigh, Nicholas, 196  
 Sharppy, Marie, 165+  
     Richard, 165  
     Sara, 165  
 Shaumpashin, Sachem, 217  
 Sheafe, Alexander, 164  
     Alice, 162+164  
     Ambrose, 162  
     Anne, 163,164+  
     Benjamin, 164  
     Dorothy, 32,162,164  
     Edmund, 21,52,56,162,163  
         164+,165+  
     Elizabeth, 162,163,164+,  
         165  
     Gervase, 162+  
     Harman, 164,165  
     Jacob, 52,162,165  
     Jane, 165+  
     Joan, Joanna, 52,56,163,  
         164,165+,166  
     John, 162,164,165  
     Katherine, 163+,164+  
     Margaret, 163,165  
     Margery, 163  
     Maria, Marie, Mary, 52,  
         162,163,164,165+,166  
     Phoebe, 164  
     Richard, 162+,163,164  
     Samuel, 164  
     Sarah, 164,165  
     Thomas, 162,163+,164+,165+  
         William, 163,164,165  
 Shedd, Daniel, 29  
     Elizabeth, 29  
     Samuel, 29  
 Sheldon, Asher, 12,13  
     Caty, 154,155  
     Hannah, 13  
     Jeremiah, 13,154,155  
     Mary, 12  
 Shelley, Abigail, 170+,171+  
     Abraham, 170  
     Alice, 170  
     Amey, 170  
     Anne, 168,171  
     Asa, 171  
     Benjamin, 59,169,170+  
     Betsey, 171  
     Beulah, 170,171  
     Chloe, 170,171  
     Comfort, 170  
     Elijah, 170  
     Elizabeth, 171+  
     Esther, 170+,171  
     Haynes, 171  
     Irene, 171  
     Jerusha, 132,171+  
     John, 169,171+  
     Joseph, 59,176  
     Judith, 167+,168,169  
     Lucy, 170,171+  
     Mary, 71+,72,87,169,170+  
     Medad, 171  
     Mindwell, 170+  
     Phineas, 170,171  
     Reuben, 171+  
     Robert, 59,167,168,170  
     Salmon, 171  
     Samuel, 170,171+  
     Sarah, 170,171  
     Shubael, 59,132,169,170+,  
         171  
     Submit, 171  
     Susanna, 59,167,168,169,  
         170  
     Tabitha, 171  
     Thomas, 171  
     Timothy, 69,169,170+,171  
     Zerviah, 170. Zilla, 171

- Sheriff, Martha, 101  
     Thomas, 101,102  
 Sherman, Agnes, 174+,176  
     Amey, 182  
     Anne,Anna, 176+,177,178+  
     Anthony, 176  
     Barbara, 176,177  
     Bartholomew, 175,176  
     Benjamin, 116,117,138,180,  
         181+,182+,183  
     Bethia, 22,182+  
     Bridget, 177  
     Christian, 178  
     Daniel, 108,176,178  
     Deborah, 182+  
     Dorcas, 171  
     Eber, 180,181  
     Edmund, 178,180,181  
     Elizabeth, 176,181,183+  
     Ezekiel, 176,177,178  
     Faith, 176  
     Francis, 175,176  
     Freelove, 182+  
     George, 183+  
     Grace, 178,179  
     Hannah, 138,180,181+,182  
     Henry, 175,176,177+,178,  
         179  
     Isaac, 182,183+  
     Isabel, 181,183,201  
     James, 175,176  
     Jane, 175  
     John, 108  
     Jonathan, 182+  
     Joseph, 181,182+,183  
     Katherine, 183  
     Judith, 177,178  
     Margaret, 176,182  
     Margery, 174,175+,176+  
     Martha, 178,179,181,183,  
         201  
     Marian, 176+  
     Mary, 108,116,117,124,125,  
         176,177,178+,179,181+  
         182+,183+,184  
     Mehitable, 182+  
     Naomi, 179  
     Nathaniel, 176,178+
- Peleg,  
 Philip, 117,122,138,143,  
     201+  
 Philippa, 178+  
 Priscilla, 178  
 Rachel, 178  
 Richard, 176  
 Robert, 174,175,176+,177+  
     183+  
 Samson, 181,201  
 Samuel, 176,201  
 Sarah, 178,179+,180,181+  
     182+  
 Susan, 177,179  
 Sybil, 176  
 Thomas, 174+,175+,176+,177  
 William, 176,181  
 Shute, Anne, 127,135,187+  
     Benjamin, 186  
     Christopher, 186  
     Frances, 186  
     Francis, 186  
     Jane, 187  
     John, 186+  
     Patience, 186  
     Robert, 12,135,186+,187  
     Samuel, 186  
     Thomas, 186  
     Thomasine, 135,186  
 Sinsabaugh, Adeline, 13,20  
     Henry J. 20  
 Sisson, Anne, 20  
     Elizabeth, 183  
     Richard, 200  
     Thomas, 183  
 Skillman, Fanny, 20  
 Slade, Edward, 127  
     Maria, 127  
 Smersoll, John, 163  
     Margaret, 163  
 Smith, Abigail, 191  
     Alice, 150  
     Ann, 137,190,191  
     Barbara, 27  
     Daniel, 191,214  
     Ebenezer, 189  
     Elizabeth, 93,189+,191,  
         214

- Smith, continued  
 Esther, 44,189  
 George, 93,107,188  
 Grace, 189  
 Hannah, 188,189,141  
 Henry, 33,190,191,214  
 Isabel, 121  
 John, 59,189,190,191  
 Joseph, 189  
 Lydia, 189  
 Mary, 188+,189,191  
 Mercy, 189  
 Nathan, 189  
 Nehemiah, 188  
 Obedience, 189  
 Phoebe, 191  
 Rebecca, 190,191+,214  
 Richard, 122  
 Ruth, 191  
 Samuel, 189,191  
 Sarah, 188  
 Thomas, 21,54,190  
 Timothy, 214  
 William, 150  
 Soper, Elizabeth, 1  
   Joseph, 1  
 Southwick, Lawrence, 136  
 Southwood, Obadiah, 195  
 Spencer, Elizabeth, 65  
   William, 65,81  
 Sperry, Elizabeth, 57  
   John, 57  
 Spinning, 106  
   Rachel, 106  
 Spooner, Sarah, 181  
   William, 181  
 Squire, Squires, Ann, 63+  
   George, 63,64  
   Jane, 64  
   John, 63+,64  
 St. Hilliary, Maud, 134  
 St. Valery, Maud de, 134  
 Stansfull, Abigail, 110  
 Stansborough, Josiah, 63  
   Mary, 63  
 Stanton, Asa, 19  
   Rhoda Keith, 19  
 Staples, Thomas, 195,197  
 Starkie, Anne, 39  
   Geoffrey, 39+  
   Sibilla, 39  
 Steele, George, 22  
   James, 21,22+  
 Stent, Dorothy, 16+,61,194  
   Eleazer, 16+,17,50,69,70,  
     96,97,152,192+,193,194,  
     203+,212  
   Hannah, 194,203  
   Joseph, 194  
   Margaret, 98,192  
   Martha, 194+  
   Mehitable, 194  
   Samuel, 17,194  
   Thomas, 194  
 Stephens, Ann, 178  
 Stevens, Hannah, 147  
   Josiah, 147  
 Stirling, Earl of, 77  
 Stocking, Bethia, 22  
   Elizabeth, 83  
   Samuel, 22  
 Stone, Captain, 118  
   Benajah, 170  
   Benjamin, 64, 147  
   Daniel, 23,25,117  
   Elizabeth, 171  
   Esther, 170  
   Hannah, 64, 147  
   John, 72,171,198,216  
   Joseph, 117  
   Jashua, 148  
   Nathaniel, 171  
   Samuel, 148,198  
   Sarah, 198  
   Susanna, 148  
   Thomas, 171  
   William, 73,148,216  
 Stonehill, Agnes, 7  
   Henry, 7  
 Strange, Alice, 143,201  
   Lott, 143+  
 Stratton, Benjamin, 63  
   Elizabeth, 63+  
   Isaac, 63  
   Richard, 63+  
   Thomas, 63

- Street, Mary, 128  
     Nicholas, 128,130  
 Stretun, Eva, 36  
     Philip, 36  
     Thomas, 36  
 Stubbs, Experience, 18  
     Richard, 18  
 Sumner, Edith Cornell, 100  
 Sussex, Earl of, 186  
     Frances, Countess of, 186  
 Sutton, Hamon, 135  
     Joan, 135  
 Swain, Swaine, Daniel, 157,  
     158+, 197,203+,213  
     Deborah, 203,213  
     Dorcas, 157,197,203,213  
     William, 157+,197  
 Swinnerton, Maud de, 48  
     Robert de, 48  
     Thomas de, 48  
 Swinnoock, Mary, 165  
 Sylvester, Ann, 28  
     Lydia, 18  
  
 Taintor, Charles, 157,195,  
     196,197+  
     Elizabeth, 152,157,196+,  
     197,198+  
     Hannah, 198  
     Joanna, 198  
     John, 158,197+  
     Joseph, 196,197  
     Mabel, 197  
     Mary, Marie, 197,198+  
     Michael, 152,157,195+,  
     196+,197+  
     Sarah, 197,198  
 Talcott, John, 130  
 Talvas, Adela de, 47  
     William de, 47  
 Talmadge, Hannah, 98  
     James, 98  
     John, 98  
     Robert, 98  
     Thomas, 98  
 Taylor, Elizabeth, 165  
     Henry, 169+  
  
     John, 148  
     Katherine, 183  
     Robert, 183  
     Sarah, 148  
 Teale, Abigail, 171  
 Thacher, Margaret, 165  
     Thomas, 165  
 Thomas, Daniel, 97  
     Dorothy, 97  
     Evan, 196  
     John, 61  
     Lydia, 157  
     Mary, 61  
     Rebecca, 97  
 Thompson, Abigail, 98  
     Anthony, 29,57,79  
     Bridget, 29,79  
     Dorothy, 96,97  
     Elizabeth, 97  
     Ellen, 96  
     Hannah, 97  
     Joanna, 78  
     John, 2,96+,97,211  
     Joseph, 97  
     Lydia, 57  
     Mercy, 97  
     Mary, 97  
     Priscilla, 97  
     Rebecca, 78,97  
 Thorolde, Margaret, 175  
 Todd, Christopher, 108  
     Hannah, 49  
     John, 49  
     Mercy, 108  
 Toft, Walter de, 36  
 Tompkins, Mary, 157  
     Micah, 157  
     Ralph, 157  
 Tonner, Towner, Elizabeth,  
     202  
 Tonsbruge, Adeliza, 134  
     Gilbert, de, 134  
 Tony, Alice, de, 47  
     Ralph de, 47  
 Totnes, Aenor de, 134  
 Toulouse, Lady Bertha, 46  
     County William, 46  
 Towner, Tonner, Mary, 202

- Treadwell, Benjamin, 116+  
     Edward, 116  
     Mary, 116+  
     Samuel, 116  
 Treat, Robert, 9,44,97  
 Tripp, Abiel, 201  
     Alice, 201  
     Anne, 200  
     Deliverance, 201  
     Elizabeth, 123,143,201  
     Ellen, 200  
     Isabel, 181,199,201  
     James, 123,200,201  
     John, 123,143+,144,181+  
         199,200,209  
     Joseph, 200+  
     Lydia, 123  
     Martha, 181,201  
     Mary, 123,143+,199+,  
         200+,201,209  
     Mehitable, 200  
     Mercy, 123,201  
     Peleg, 144,200+  
     Susanna, 200  
 Troutbeck, William, 38  
 Trowbridge, Anna, 131  
     Caleb, 130  
     John, 131  
     Sarah, 130  
     Thomas, 130+,131  
 Truesdale, Rebecca, 98  
     Samuel, 98  
 Tuckfield, Christina, 7  
 Turner, Captain, 77  
     John, 112  
 Tuttle, John, 202  
     Sarah, 202  
 Twiford, Ann, 76+  
     William, 76  
 Twytenham, William, 174  
 Tyler, Ann, 202+  
     Benjamin, 12  
     Charles, 108,202,203  
     Deborah, 202,203+,213  
     Dorcas, 203  
     Ebenezer, 202  
     Elizabeth, 194,202,203  
     Elnathan, 194  
     Francis, 202,203  
     Hannah, 11,194,202,203+,  
         204+,212+,213  
     Isaac, 202  
     Jerusha, 15  
     John, 194,202,203+  
     Joseph, 12,15,20+  
     Martha, 202  
     Mary, 99,202+  
     Obadiah, 202  
     Patience, 98,204  
     Paul, 203  
     Peter, 11,15,98,193,194+,  
         202,203+,204,212,213  
     Philemon, 15  
     Rebecca, 69+,108,202+  
     Roger, 15,98,108,194+,213  
     Samuel, 202  
     Sarah, 12,202+  
 Tyringham, Mary, 5  
  
 Ufford, Margaret, 135  
     Robert de, 135  
 Ullenhale, Dame Lora de, 46  
 Uncas, Chief, 217  
 Uppcheire, John, 178  
 Usher, Deborah, 159  
     Robert, 159  
  
 Vassall, Florentius, 186  
 Vere, Edward, 33  
     Lady Mary, 216  
 Vermandois, Adelheid, 46  
     Count Albert I, 46  
     Count Herbert I, 46  
     Count Herbert II, 46  
     Count Herbert III, 46  
     Count Herbert IV, 46  
     Isabel de, 46+,47,48,134  
 Vernon, Joanna, 47  
 Vexin, Adela de, 46

- Wace, Thomas, 176  
 Wadhams, Abigail, 9  
     John, 9  
 Wagner, Anthony R., 112  
 Waite, Rosanna, 207  
 Wakely, Abigail, 171  
 Walker, John, 188  
     Mary, 188  
 Waller, Jane, 175  
     Margaret, 175  
 Walstone, Esther, 170,171  
     John, 170  
     Thomas, 170,171  
 Warburton, Geoffrey, 37  
 Ward, Andrew, 13,148  
     Anna, 148  
     Colonel, 88  
     John, 178  
     Philippa, 178  
     Sarah, 170  
     Thelus, 170  
     Thomas, 7  
 Wardwell, Wardell, Wodell,  
     Abigail, 11  
     Alice, 207,208  
     Anne, 106  
     Elizabeth, 144,200,207+,209  
     Frances, 208  
     Gershon, 123+,201,207+,  
         208,209+  
     Innocent, 209  
     John, 206+  
     Lascelle, 207  
     Leah, 207  
     Mary, 123,142,199,201,  
         206,207,208,209+  
     Meribe, 206  
     Richard, 206,209  
     Return, 209  
     Rosanna, 207  
     Ruth, 123,124,183  
     Samuel, 207  
     Sarah, 207,208,209+  
     Thomas, 207  
     Uzal, etc., 11,207  
     William, 11,123+,124+,143,  
         199,201,206+,207,208+,  
         209+
- Warner, Isaac, 70  
     Mehitable, 70  
 Warren, Mary, 137  
 Warrenne, Isabella de, 47  
     William de, 46,47+  
 Wash, an Indian, 196  
 Washington, George, 13  
 Waterbury, Colonel, 88  
 Watts, Elizabeth, 196  
 Webb, Henry, 165  
     Margaret, 165  
 Weedon, James, 143  
     Rose, 143,199  
 Weekwah, 217  
 Welfe, Count of Bavaria, 133  
 Wells, Jane, 7  
     John, 104  
     Sarah, 104  
     Sister, 168  
 Weston, Grace, 151  
     James, 151  
 Wetmore, John, 82  
     Mrs, 81,82  
     Thomas, 82+  
 Whalley, Edward, 113,114,129  
 Wheatcroft, Barbara, 176  
 Wheatley, Bettie, 18  
 Wheaton, Sarah, 118  
 Wheden, Abraham, 87  
     Hannah, 87  
     John, 87  
     Thomas, 87  
     Zilla, 171  
 Wheeler, Elizabeth, 153  
     Thomas, 191  
     William, 191+  
 Wheelwright, John, 179,207  
 White, Joseph, 85  
     Lois, 85  
     Mary, 85+  
     Nathan, 19  
 Whitehead, Elizabeth, 1,2,  
     210,211,213,  
     John, 1,2,31,34,93,97,159  
         203,210+,211,212+,213+  
     Martha, 34,159,203+,210,  
         212+  
     Mary, 212

- Whitehead, continued  
 Mehitabel, 212  
 Mercy, 159,212  
 Samuel, 78,213+  
 Sarah, 78  
 Thomas, 1,2,93,210+,211, 213  
 Whitfield, Rev. Henry, 52+, 146,164,216,217+  
 Thomas, 54  
 Whiting, Ann, 178  
 Anthony, 178  
 John, 78  
 Marian, 176  
 Phebe, 78  
 William, 78  
 Whitmore, Abigail, 24  
 Catherine, 82  
 Mary, 82  
 Sarah, 24,82  
 Thomas, 24,82  
 Wicks, Wilks, Rebecca, 152  
 Thomas, 151  
 Wilbur, Mary, 137,181  
 Samuel, 137,181  
 Shadrach, 181  
 William, 137  
 Wilcox, Anne, 80,82  
 Edward, 102,181  
 Hannah, 102+  
 John, 80,82,83  
 Mary, 181  
 Steven, 101,102  
 Wilcoxon, see Wilcox  
 Wildman, John, 186  
 Wilford, John, 193  
 Wilkinson, Abigail, 215  
 Edward, 99,190,191,214+  
 Elizabeth, 214  
 Hannah, 215+  
 John, 215  
 Rebecca, 191,214+  
 Ruth, 214  
 Samuel, 215  
 Tabitha, 22  
 Thankful, 99,215  
 Wilks, Wicks, Edward, 150, 151  
 Katherine, 150  
 Thomas, 151+,152  
 Willard, Arthur J., 20  
 Emma Jane, 20  
 William I, Count, 133  
 William, King, 122  
 William the Conqueror, 46  
 Williams, Hannah, 158  
 Roger, 136,137,180  
 Williamson, Hannah, 160  
 Willoughby, Thomas, 4  
 Wilson, Willson, Ann, 178  
 Barbara, 116  
 Bathshua, 116  
 Edmond, 176  
 Hannah, 29  
 Maria, 164  
 Samuel, 116  
 Thomas, 178  
 William, 29  
 Winchcombe, John, 49  
 Winscott [Widow?], 117,184  
 Winston, Elizabeth, 78  
 Grace, 189  
 Winter, John, 167  
 Winthrop, John, 49,77,81,93, 109,113,114,128,140,197  
 Wiseman, Sir John, 175  
 Wodell, etc., see Wardwell  
 Wolsey, Thomas, 4  
 Wood, Woods, Arunah, 19  
 Emeline, 19  
 Enos, 19  
 Jonas, 151  
 Mary, 165  
 Woodbridge, abigail, 131  
 John, 131  
 Woodruff, Abell, 14  
 Flora, 14  
 Woodward, Anna, 164  
 Jediah, 49  
 Joseph, 49  
 Ruth, 49  
 Woodworth, Charles, 140  
 Sarah, 140  
 Wooster, Edward, 31  
 Ruth, 31  
 Worthington, Elizabeth, 27



Wright, Benjamin, 54,72  
Edward, 18  
Elizabeth, 53,176  
Lydia, 18  
Mercy, 18  
Richard, 21  
Thomas, 53  
Wyke, Mary, 78

Yale, Mary, 108  
Thomas, 108  
Yaxley, Elizabeth, 176  
  
Zouche, Alan 1a, 48+  
Lady Maud 1a, 48  
Roger, 48

